



EQUIPPING CHURCH LEADERS  
• EAST AFRICA •

## JO EPECO

Lacoc

Jonathan M. Menn

**B.A., University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1974**

**J.D., Cornell Law School, 1977**

**M.Div., Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, 2007**

**Equipping Church Leaders East Africa, Inc.**

**714 S. Summit St., Appleton, WI 54914**

**+1-920-2846841 (mobile and WhatsApp)**

**jonathanmenn@yahoo.com**

**www.ecllea.net**

2023

Jo Epeco obedo waraga pa lakwena Paulo, ma nen calo ocoyo i mwaka 60-61 mwaka pa Rwot, i kare ma en tye i buc i Roma. Twero bedo ni onongo obedo “waraga ma orumo” ma onongo kibipoko bot kanica ma i te loc pa

Luroma me Asia (ma tye tung kupoto ceng me lobo Turkey i kare-ni). Buk ni tye ki lok ma mako lok pa Lubanga ki bene tiyo maber. loko i kom: ngat ma Kricito obedo ki gum ma wanongo i Kricito; kit, yoo, ki yub me larre ki kit pa kanica; ki ribbe pa Lujudaya ki Lurok i Kricito. Dul me aryo me buk ni loko i kom wot pa Lukricitayo: kit ma omyero wanyut kwede note ki dongo; kit me bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng; tic ma myero watim i nyom, i ot, ki i gang tic; ki kit ma omyero wacung kwede i kin waa ki i kom lakwo ki luticce i lweny me cwiny.

**WILOK I BUK MAN**

<b>I. Nyutu.....</b>	<b>2</b>
<b>A. Lacoc, nino dwe, ki jo ma ginongo.....</b>	<b>2</b>
<b>B. Kit ma ki yubu kwede ki gin ma pire tek i buk man.....</b>	<b>2</b>
<b>C. Wilok kit ma kiryeyo kwede.....</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>II. Lok ma mako Jo Epeco.....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>A. Ep 1:1-2—Mot.....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>6</b>
<b>B. 1:3-14—Gum pa Lubanga i komwa i Kricito.....</b>	<b>6</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>C. 1:15-23—Lega pa Paulo ni jo Epeco myero gunge jami ducu ma Kricito obedo ki ma en tye kwede pi jo muye.....</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>16</b>
<b>D. 2:1-10—Kit, yoo, ki tyen lok me larre.....</b>	<b>16</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>E. 2:11-22—Kit ma kanica ni tye kwede.....</b>	<b>19</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>23</b>
<b>F. 3:1-13—Mung me bedo acel pa Lurok ki Lujudaya i Kricito.....</b>	<b>23</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>G. 3:14-21—Lega pa Paulo pi kanica.....</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>H. 4:1-16—Kanica omyero onyut note ki dongo.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>I. 4:17-5:21—Wot pa Lukricitayo.....</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>35</b>
<b>J. 5:22-6:9—Tic ma myero itim i gang ki i gang tic.....</b>	<b>36</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>43</b>
<b>K. 6:10-20—Cung kacel ki jo maleng ki i kom Catan.....</b>	<b>43</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>L. 6:21-24—Me agiki.....</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>PENY ME ANYWAKA.....</b>	<b>48</b>
<b>BUK MAPATPAT.....</b>	<b>48</b>
<b>LACOC.....</b>	<b>50</b>

## I. Nyutu

### A. *Lacoc, nino dwe, ki jo ma ginongo*

Buk me Jo Epeco ngat ma ocoyo aye “*Paulo ma lakwena pa Kricito Yecu*” (Ep 1:1). Kadi bed ni lupwonye mapol i kare meno gipenye ni Paulo aye ocoyo buk man, ento Marcion ki lutela kanica macon Polycarp, Ignatius, Clement me Roma, Hermas, ki jo mukene guye ni Pauline aye ocoyo buk man. Ki adaa, “Pe tye ngat mo ma nen calo openyo lok pa Pauline nio wa i kare ni” (Carson ki Moo 2005: 480).

Buk man nen calo kicoyo i kare acel ki buk pa Jo Kolocai, ma tye ki jami mapol ma rom kwede. Jo Epeco ki coyo ki i buc (3:1; 4:1), nen calo i Roma, nen calo i kine mwaka 60-61 mwaka pa Rwot (nen Carson ki Moo 2005: 486-87, 503-7; *New American* 1995: 1114).

Ep 1:1 waco ni Paulo onongo tye ka coyo “*bot jo pa Lubanga ma gitye i Epeco.*” Meno aye lok ma kicoyo i pol pa coc ma kicoyo ki cing, ento coc mogo macon dok mabeco loyo pe tye ki lok meno “*i Epeco.*” Man ki twero gonyo ni buk ni nen calo onongo obedo “waraga ma rwate,” ma calo, kopi onongo ki yubu me poko ne bot Tychicus (nen 6:21-22) bot kanica ma i boma mapol ma pat pat i lobo Roma me Asia (tung kumalo me Turkey me kare ni), medo ki ento pi gik ki Epeco. Man twero bedo pien Paulo oyabo kacokke i Epeco ki obedo kunnu pi kare malac (Tic pa Lukwena 19:8-10; 20:31). En onongo ngeyo dano maber, ki marre i kom gi onen i kare me agiki (Tic pa Lukwena 20:17-38). Kit ma waraga ni onongo pe ki keto i Epeco keken tito lok ma tye iye ma pe rwate ki dano ki lok mogo ma nyutu ni ngat ma ocoyo ni onongo pe ngeyo lukwan (nen 1:15; 3:2; 4:21). Tek me ye ni Paul onongo obi waco lok ma kit meno ka onongo en tye ka coyo bot lurem macok (nen Carson ki Moo 2005: 488-90; Marshall, Travis, ki Paul 2002: 164-65). Labongo paro pi meno, pe tye rekod mo ma nyutu ni ngat mo i kanica macon okelo lapeny mo keken ma mako lok adaa onyo rwom me cik.

### B. *Kit ma ki yubu kwede ki gin ma pire tek i buk man*

Tam ni Jo Epeco onongo obedo “waraga ma rwate” nongo kony mukene pi lok man: pol pa waraga pa Paulo obedo waraga ma “coyo kare ki kare”, ma calo, onongo ki coyo bot kanica nyo ngat moni me cobo peko mo onyo lok mo i kare mo. I Jo Epeco, kadi bed kumeno, pe tye kare mo ma kit meno ma nen ka maleng. Wi lok madit tye i kom Kricito ki kanica ne. Waraga ni loko i kom jami mapol ma mako dano ki tic pa Kricito (tutwale kit ma en tye kwede ki gin ma en otimo pi wan acel acel i larre ki i dwoko kuc pa Lujudaya ki Lurok), cwiny me kwena maber, kanica (tutwalle ribbe pa kanica), ki kit ma kwo pa Lukricitayo myero obed kwede.

Kit ma ki yubu kwede buk ni ki poko i dul aryo: cura 1-3 tye ma mako lok me dini, ma loko i kom cik ki rwomwa i Kricito; cura 4-6 tye ma tiyo, ma nyutu kit ma cik magi omyero ki tic kwede i wot wa kacel ki Kricito. Cura 1 loko i kom jami aryo ma pat pat i wilobo, Lubanga ki dano, ki kit me kelo gi kacel. Cura 2 loko i kom dano aryo keken ma tye i lobo ma onongo tye ki tyen lok mo me tekwaro, Lujudaya ki Lurok, ki kit ma gikelo kwede kacel. Cura 3 loko i kom lok ada ni Paulo cwinye obedo yom pi lok man ma oweko en (Lajudaya) omiyo kwone me bedo lakwena bot Lurok. Cura 4:1 nyutu tyen lok me lok man (ma en oloko i buk ducu), ni wan “*wuwot i yoo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede.*”

Tye lok mapol ma ki loko kare ki kare ki wi lok i buk ni, medo ki:

- “*I Kricito*” (1:1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 20; 2:1, 6, 7, 10, 13, 15, 21; 3:6, 11, 12, 21; 4:15, 21, 32; 5:8, 20; 6:1, 10, 21, nen bene 1:5)
- *Lubanga macalo* “*Won .*” (1:2, 3, 17; 2:18; 3:14; 4:6; 5:20; 6:23)
- “*Gin ma pe ngeyo*” (1:9; 3:3-4, 9; 5:32; 6:19)
- “*I kabedo me polo*” (1:3, 20; 2:6; 3:10; 6:12)
- “*Mar*” (*agapē*) (1:4, 15; 2:4; 3:17, 19; 4:2, 15-16; 5:2, 25, 28, 33; 6:23-24). *Agapē* kitiyo kwede kany makato i waraga pa Paulo mukene-ni.

Tye jami mapol ma rwate i kin Jo Epeco ki waraga pa Paulo mukene, tutwale Jo Roma ki Jo Kolocai:

Jo Epeco	Roma
Ep 1-2:10	Roma 1-8
Ep 2:11-3:21	Roma 9-11
Ep 4:1-6:24	Roma 12-16
Jo Epeco	Jo Kolocai
Ep 1:4	Kol 1:22
Ep 1:7	Kol 1:14, 20
Ep 1:15-16	Kol 1:4, 9
Ep 3:1-5	Kol 1:25-27
Ep 3:9	Kol 1:26
Ep 4:2	Kol 3:12

Ep 4:31-32	Kol 3:8, 12
Ep 5:19	Kol 3:16
Ep 6:21-22	Kol 4:7-8

### C. *Wilok kit ma kiryeyo kwede*

Wilok ma I buk man kiryeyo kit magi:

#### 1:1-2—Mot

#### 1:3-14—Gum pa Lubanga i komwa i Kricito

- tyeng tyeng. 3—Lubanga omiyowa gum me cwiny ducu i Kricito
- tyeng tyeng. 4—En oyero wa i kome me bedo jo maleng ki ma pe ki bal mo
- tyeng tyeng. 5-6—En oyubowa con me bedo awobene
- tyeng tyeng. 7-8—Watye ki larre ki kica
- tyeng tyeng. 9-10—En omiyo ŋeyo muŋ me mitine; jami ducu gibicoko kacel i Kricito
- tyeng tyeng. 11-12—Wan dong wa nongo jami ma wa twero tic kwede
- tyeng tyeng. 13-14—Dong ki keto lanyut i komwa ki cwiny maleng macalo gin ma ki keto i komwa

#### 1:15-23—Lega pa Paulo ni jo Epeco myero gunge jami ducu ma Kricito obedo ki ma en tye kwede pi jo muve

- tyeng tyeng. 15-19a—Lubanga omi ryeko me ngeyo gen ma en olwoŋo kwede, ki lonyo me deyo me ginaleya, ki dit me tekone ma kato kare ducu
- tyeng tyeng. 19b-23—Kricito dong ocer ki obedo malo i kom jami weng macalo wi kanica

#### 2:1-10—Kit, yoo, ki tyen lok me larre

- tyeng tyeng. 1-3—Onongo wa too i balwa ki wanyutu meno i kit wa
- tyeng tyeng. 4-7—Lubanga omiyo wabedo kwo dok ocerowa kacel kwede
- tyeng tyeng. 8-9—Kilarowa pi kica pi niye
- tyeng. 10—Gilarowa pi tic mabeco ma Lubanga oyubo piwa me tiyo

#### 2:11-22—Kit ma kanica ni tye kwede

- tyeng tyeng. 11-12—Ma peya Kricito obino, onoŋo Lurok pe gitye ki Lubanga
- tyeng tyeng. 13-22—Kricito ojwayo mone ma onongo tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok, ci oketo gin aryo ducu gudoko dano acel manyen, ma en aye ot pa Lubanga makwo

#### 3:1-13—Mung me bedo acel pa Lurok ki Lujudaya i Kricito

#### 3:14-21—Lega pa Paulo pi kanica

- tyeng tyeng. 14-19—Lubanga omi wubed ki teko i cwinywu, wek wuŋe mar pa Kricito dok wupong i kit pa Lubanga
- tyeng tyeng. 20-21—deyo obed bot Lubanga

#### 4:1-16—Kanica omiero onyut note ki dongo

- tyeng tyeng. 1-6—Wuwot i yo ma rwatte ki lwongowu, kun wugwoko ribbe i kuc
- tyeng tyeng. 7-10—Kricito olor piny i lobo ki ocito i polo me miyo kica bot wan weng
- tyeng tyeng. 11-16—Kricito omiyo tic ma pat pat i kom me yubu jo maleng wek wan weng wadok calo Kricito ki kom omiero odong ki odong kene i mar

#### 4:17-5:21—Wot pa Lukricitavo

- tyeng tyeng. 4:17-24—Wuruk kit macon woko, wuruk kit manyen
- tyeng tyeng. 4:25-32—Jami ma mako kit me kwo ki ngo ma pe myero itim
- tyeng tyeng. 5:1-17—Wuwot macalo litino pa Rwot ki pa lero
- tyeng tyeng. 5:18-21—Bed ma opong ki cwiny (ki ngo ma nyutu ni)
-

**5:22–6:9—Tic ma myero itim i gang ki i gang tic**

- tyeng tyeng. 5:22-24—Tic pa mon
- tyeng tyeng. 5:25-33—Tic pa coo
- tyeng tyeng. 6:1-3—Tic pa lutino
- tyeng. 6:4—Tic pa wego
- tyeng tyeng. 6:5-8—Tic pa opii
- tyeng. 6:9—Tic pa lutela

**6:10-20—Cung kacel ki jo maleng ki i kom Catan**

- tyeng tyeng. 10-17—Wuruk jami lweny ducu ma Lubanga miyo
- tyeng. 18-20—Leg pi jo maleng ki luwang lok me kwena maber

**6:21-24—Me agiki**

- tyeng tyeng. 21-22—Lok ma aa ki bot Paulo
- tyeng tyeng. 23-24—Mot me gum

**II. Lok ma mako Jo Epeco****A. Ep 1:1-2—Mot**

**1:1-2:** <sup>1</sup>Waraga bot jo pa Lubana ma gitye i Epeco ma gitye ki gen i kom Kricito Yecu: <sup>2</sup>Lubana Wonwa ki Rwotwa Yecu Kricito omiwu kica ki kuc.

I kare ma Paulo tye ka coyo waraga, kit ma onongo ki ngeyo kwede me cako waraga onongo tye ni ngat ma ocoyo waraga myero kong onyut kome kene (**tyeng 1a**), me aryo myero onyut jo ma en tye ka nongo waragane (**tyeng 1b**), ki me adek myero omot jo ma tye ka nongo waragane (**tyeng 2**). Paul otimo man kany ki i waraga ne mukene weng.

Nyig lok ni “lakwena” cung pi ngat ma kicimo dok kicwalo woko ki twero pi tic moni. En tye nying lok me leb Greek ni *apostellö* (“cwalo”). Tyen lok ma pire tek me “lakwena” kiloko iye ki lok calo “lawang,” “latic,” nyo “lakwena ..”

Cik manyen ngeyo kit pa lukwena aryo: (A) lukwena ma gukwo; ki (B) lukwena ma ki cwalo gi ki kanica. Lukwena ma “gin me acaki” onongo obedo lukwena ma onongo gubedo lurem pa Yecu, lucaden me cer, ki onongo ki lwongo gi me bedo lukwena ki lucaden pa Yecu (nen **Mat 10:1-5; Mar 6:7, 30; Luka 6:13; Jon 15:27; Tic pa Lukwena 1:21-22**). Gudyoero kwogi i lega ki tito lok pa Lubanga (**Tic pa Lukwena 1:14; 6:4**); oyoero lukwena ma gubi bedo ka tic (**Tic pa Lukwena 1:21-26**); pwonyo ki tito lok me kwena (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:42; 4:31, 33; 5:19-21; 6:4; 8:25; 10:42**); otimo lanyut ki tarjo, dok ocajo dano (**Mat 10:1-8; Mark 6:7; Tic pa Lukwena 2:43; 3:7; 5:15-16; 2 Kor 12:12**); olwongo ci obedo ki cokke me kacokke (**Tic pa Lukwena 6:2**); lutela ma kicimo (**Tic pa Lukwena 6:6**); ocwalo lukwena ki lutela kanica i tic me pwony (**Tic pa Lukwena 8:14; 11:22**); olego pi ki keto cinge i kom jo ma guloko cwinygi, ma gunongo cwiny maleng (**Tic pa Lukwena 8:15-17**); neno ma rwate ki kanica ki bot ngat ma tye ki twero (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:1-18**); ocoyo waraga bot kanica (**Matayo, Jon, 1-2 Petero, 1-3 Jon, Niyabo**); ki gubedo ngat ma tye ki twero me agiki pi lok me tekwaro weny (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:1-29; 16:4**). Lukwena ma gubedo lutela me kanica macon ki “guti” me kanica kikome (**Ep 2:19-20**). Kit ma tye kwede, jo ma tye ki twero me bedo lukwena macon pe gubedo tye nicakke ma lukwena mukwongo guto (guti acel keken aye kitwero keto pi ot). Paulo obedo lakwena ma pire tek. Kadi bed ni en onongo pe obedo larem Yecu (ento, i ada, onongo obedo ka yelo kanica), Kricito onongo onen bote kikome (**Tic pa Lukwena 9:3-6, 17, 27; 1 Kor 9:1**), en onongo Lubanga olwonge kikome pi tic me pwonye (**Tic pa Lukwena 13:2; Gal 2:2**), Kricito onongo omiyo bote kwena maber ma pire tek ki i tito lok (**Gal 2:2**), Kricito omiyo bote kwena maber ma pire tek (**Gal 2:2**), Kricito onongo omiyo bote lok me kwena maber ma pire tek (**Gal 2:2**). 1:12), ki twero ne onongo dong ki ngeyo ki bot lutela me kanica ma i Jerucalem (**Gal 2:9**). Ki lwongo kome kene “*Lakwena pa Kricito Yecu pi miti pa Lubanga*,” Paulo tye ka waco ni coc man tye ki twero—en obedo lok pa Lubanga kikome.

“Lukwena ma ki cwalo gi bot kanica” gubedo coo ki mon ma kanica omiyo bot gi me cito ka tito lok me kwena maber, pito kanica manyen, ki gero kanica (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 13:1-3; 14:14; Rom 16:7; 1 Kor 9:5-6; 12:28; 1 Tec 1:1; 2:6**). Gin ma oweko Kricito omiyo bot jo mogo mic mogo ki rwom me bedo lutela (me labolle, lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lupwonye-lupwonye) tye “*pi miyo jo pa Lubana guyubbe pi tiyo tic, pi dojo kom pa Kricito*” (**Ep 4:12**). I lok mukene, jo ma gubedo lukwena (kacel ki lunebi, lutit kwena, ki

lupwonye-lupwonye) omyero gubed kacel ki lumemba me kanica, ki omyero gupwony ki miyo jami bot lumemba me kanica wek gin bene gubed lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lupwonye-lupwonye. Man tere ni, nongo cwiny maleng tye ka poko mic me cwiny “*bot ngat acel acel kit ma en mito kwede*” (1 Kor 12:11), ki pe gin weng gubedo lukwena, lunebi, lupwonye, ki mukene. (1 Kor 12:29), mic ki kero pa lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lutela dini ki twero pwonyo ki pwonyo ki omyero ki miti (nen 1 Kor 12:31; 14:1). Lukwena ma ki cwalo gi ki i kanica pe gitwero bedo ki twero madit makato bedo ma ki cwalo gi ki i kanica. Kanica en aye kom Kricito i lobo (1 Kor 12:27; Ep 1:22-23; 4:15-16; Kol 1:18). Kanica obedo ot pa cwiny maleng (1 Kor 3:16-17). Kricito ocimo kanica ki omiyo twero mere (Mat 16:18-19). Pi meno, Kricito twero bedo ki gen me tic kun wok ki i kanica ne, ento pi kene. Ki cwalo lukwena, kanica bene miyo gi gen ki tic, ma lubu kanica kikome ki i wang lobo.<sup>1</sup>

Kit lukwena aryo ni weng gi ribbe i laco ma calo Paulo (nen Tic pa Lukwena 9:1-16; 13:1-3; 1 Kor 9:1; 15:6-10; Gal 1:11-17; 1 Tem 2:7). Kadi bed Paulo onongo obedo lakwena (Rom 1:1; 1 Kor 1:1; 9:1), Cik manyen (ki Paulo kikome) ngeyo apokapoka ma tye i kin tic pa lukwena pa Paulo ki “jo apar wiye aryo” (nen Tic pa Lukwena 6:2; 1 Cor 15:5, 8). Man twero bedo ni tye pi lok ada ni tic pa Paulo onongo tye bot Lurok (Tic pa Lukwena 9:15; 13:46; 18:6; Rom 11:13; Gal 1:16; 2:7), kun Petero, latela ki lalok pa jo apar wiye aryo, onongo obedo lakwena bot Lujudaya (nen Gal 2:7-8). Paulo onongo pe obedo larem Yecu (ki, adaa, onongo obedo ka buru kanica). Paulo oniang ni lokke ki bedo lakwena obedo tic me kica pa Lubanga; pi meno, i tyeng me 1 en owaco ni en tye lakwena pa Kricito Yecu “*pi miti pa Lubanga.*” Pien Kricito onyute bote ki olwonge kadi bed ni en obedo ka uno kanica, Paulo olwongo kome ni lakwena “*ma ki nywale ma peya karene oromo*” (1 Kor 15:8) ki “*lakwena matidi loyo i kin lukwena*” (1 Kor 15:9).

Nyig lok me leb Greek ma kigonyo ni “jo maleng” tye i wel *hagios*. Pol kare ki gonyo ni “maleng” (nen v. 4) ki bene nyutu tyen lok pa dano ma ki “poko gi ki i tic ma rwate” (Zodhiates 1993: *hagios*, 40). Tam man me agiki ni ki ngeyo ni “lonyo.” Lubanga aye poko wa, pien en aye oyo ki olwongo wa (nen tyeng 4). Paul kare weny tyiyo ki lok ni “luleng” i wel mapol, ento pe i wel acel. Gin ma pire tek tye ni ki larowa i kom ma dit loyo wan ken wa-kom pa Kricito. En obi keto cwinye i kom lok man i tyeng me 5 ka en tye ka lok i kom gamowa i ot pa Lubanga. Pi meno obedo bal me tamo pi larre wa i yoo ma rwate ki ngat acel acel.

Lonyo tye ki wat ki bedo ngat ma kite atir. Christopher Yuan otito ni, “Kit atir obedo tic pa Lubanga ma miyo jo muye gikwanogi ni kitgi atir;” (Yuan 2018: 143). Kit ma lok adaa time kwede i kare mo, tye gin ma okato, ma tye ka time, ki ma tye anyim ma mako bedo maleng botwa. Ibru 10:10 wacciwa ni “*doj gilonyowa maleng pi gitum pa Yecu Kricito kicel keken matwal.*” Ento, wan ducu watimo bal dok walwenyo ki atematema. Pi meno, Lubanga omiyo botwa cwiny maleng wek wabed ki kwo matir i komwa, “*ma okelo bedo maleng*” (Rom 6:19, 22; nen bene 1 Tec 5:23; Ibru 10:14). Lonyo wa obi bedo ma otum ka wa loko doko calo Kricito i kare me agiki (nen 2 Kor 3:18; 1 Tec 5:23; 1 Jon 3:2; Yabo 21:5).

“Lagen” te lokke ni “lagen,” “lagen me ada” (Zodhiates 1993: *pistos*, 1164). Lok ma pire tek i tyeng. 1 ki i buk man ducu tye “*i Kricito Yecu*” (nen bene tyeng tyeng. 3, 4, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 20; 2:1, 6, 7, 10, 13, 15, 21; 3:6, 11, 12, 21; 4:15, 21, 32; 5:8, 20; 6:1, 10, 21). nyutu ribbe ma pire tek i kin ngat ma ye ki Kricito. Tye ka ki poko wa mukwongo i Kricito keken ma wa twero bedo ki gen.

I tyeng. 2, “kica” obedo tyen lok me larrewa dok “kuc” obedo adwogi me larrewa. Kit macalo watwero nyuto niyewa ka Lubanga opokowa mukwongo, kit meno bene watwero bedo ki kuc ka wanongo kica pa Lubanga mukwongo. I lok ma mako “Rwot Yecu Kricito,” lok me leb Greek pi “Rwot” tye *Kurios*, ma obedo leb Greek ma rom ki lok me cik macon Hebrew *Yahweh*. Pi meno, waneno kit pa Kricito i tyeng man.

<sup>1</sup> Kanica myero otem jo ma gilwongo ni “lukwena” me moko ka ce gin lukwena me ada nyo goba (1 Jon 4:1-6; see also 2 Kor 11:3-4, 13; Yabo 2:2). Dano mapol i kare-ni gimaro cimogi kekengi macalo “lukwena.” Man tye ka jemo ki kit ma cik manyen tye kwede (Lukwena me cik manyen onongo pe gujero gi kengi). Pol pa jo magi ma gilwonge kengi ni “lukwena”-ni giwacci gitimo tango. Ento, kadi wa timo tango pe nyuto ni ngat moni kilwongo ki bot Lubanga nyo bene larre (Mat 7:15-23; 2 Tem 3:1-9 [nen Nia 7:10-12, 20-22; 8:6-7, 16-19]). I lobo Afrika, “bino pa lunebi ki lukwena me Afrika oweko ki tito ni jo ma col ki muni gitye rom i niye ki ticgi me pwony (Gal 3:28; Kol 3:11). Dok bene oketo cik ma kwako poko niye pa Lukricitayo ki i kin luloc me loc lobo ducu.” (Ouedraogo 2006: 1434) Ento, ki cwer cwiny, “lunebi ki lukwena mapol me Afrika pe gitero Baibul macalo guti me niyegi ki kitgi.. Gineno [gin ma giwaco ni obedo lok ma oa ki bot Lubanga] calo gin ma kimeddo i kom Baibul. Ento, Baibul cikowa i kom medo lok mo manok i kom lok meno (Yabo 22:18-19). . . . Lunebi ki lukwena mapol me Afrika bene gidonyo i tim me woro kit pa dano. . . . Mukene bene giwaco ni gin lulub kor Kricito nyo bene Kricito mukene. Lok ma kit meno weko gibedo jami me woro. Ki cwer cwiny, pol gi gi nongo twero i kom tam pa lulub kor gi. cik manyen cikowa i kom jo ma kit meno (Mat 24:11; Juda 4-16).” (Ouedraogo 2006: 1434) “Lukwena” me kare ni omyero ki ngolo kop i wi gi ki pwony gi (nen Tic pa Lukwena 17:11; 1 Tem 6:3-5) ki kit me kwo gi (nen Mat 20:25-28; Mar 10:42-45; Luka 22:24-27; Jon 13:12-17; Tic pa Lukwena 18:3; 1 Kor 9:11-18; 2 Kor 11:7; 12:13). Cik ma kwako ngolo kop i kom lunebi ki lukwena ki kit me tic ki lunebi ki lukwena ma lugoba kiloko iye i Menn 2021b: 40-42.

## PENY ME ANYWAKA

1. “Lukwena” aryo mene ma kiloko i komgi i Baibul dok ticgi obedo ngo?
2. Dano mapol i kare-ni gilwonge ni “lukwena.” I yo ango ma jo mogo i kin “lukwena” magi me kare-ni gipat kwede ki tam me Baibul i kom bedo lukwena?
3. “Kica” obedo ngo?
4. Lok i kom wat ma tye i kin bedo maber ki bedo maleng.

### **B. 1:3-14—Gum pa Lubanga i komwa i Kricito**

Dul man nyutu ni Lubanga oyubo me bedo ki wat kwedwa cakke ma peya kicako lobo (**tyeng 4-5**). En oculo wel pi wat meno (**tyeng tyeng 7**), ki lacen ogwoko wat meno, kun miyo bedo ma tiyo, kwo, ki miyo gen i kom anyim ne (**tyeng tyeng 13-14**). Paulo omoko tyen 11 ni gin ma Lubanga otimo piwa kitimo “i Kricito” (nyo “i Kricito” nyo “i En” nyo lok ma kit meno). Pe tye ka mo ma lok man waco onyo nyutu ni gin mo kiken ma watimo obedo gin ma en oyeru onyo ominiwa gum. I dul man waneno Trinita. Kadi bed ni tye jami mogo ma rwate, gin ma pire tek tye kit man: Lubanga Won ma oyeru wa (**tyeng 3-6**); Lubanga Wod ma ogonyowa (**tyeng tyeng 7-12**); ki Lubanga Cwiny Maleng ma oketo lanyut i komwa (**tyeng tyeng 13-14**). Tyeng magi bene nyutu botwa yub pa Lubanga, ki dul wa iye, cake i acaki ne i kare mukato angec (**tyeng 4**) nio wa i kare me anyim ma labenaka (**tyeng. 14**).

- **1:3**: *Gipwo Lubanga Won Rwotwa Yecu Kricito, ma omiyowa gum me cwiny ducu ma tye i polo i Kricito*

Iyonge lok me lwongo dano i **tyeng tyeng. 1-2**, Paulo oculo lok ma tye i waraga man kun pwoyo Lubanga “*ma omiyowa gum me cwiny ducu ma tye i polo i Kricito.*” En dong oloko i kom mogo, ento pe weng, i kom mot me cwiny ma odong i dul man: en oyerowa i kome (**tyeng 4**); en omoko tamwa me bedo awobe (**tyeng 5**); en ogonyowa ki remone (**tyeng 7**); en oweko balwa (**tyeng 7**); en oketo kica ne i komwa (**tyeng 8**); en omiyo wangeyo mung me miti ne (**tyeng 9**); en omiyo botwa dul lobo (**tyeng 11**); en oketo lanyut i komwa ki cwiny maleng (**tyeng 13**). Tic waa aryo, ma aa ki i gum magi, tye “*ni omyero wabed jo maleng ki ma pe ki bal mo i kome*” (**tyeng 4**), ki ni wan “*wabed me pako deyo ne*” (**tyeng. 12**). Tic aryo magi gubi tyeko ne matwal, ento gin ma pire tek tye ni omyero wabed ka kwo kit meno kombedi.

Mot magi obedo mot “me cwiny” pien tye “i polo” ki ki tito botwa ki gwoko piwa ki cwiny maleng (nen **tyeng tyeng. 9, 13-14**). Kit ma tye kwede, mot me gicikke manyen ni pe rom ki mot me gicikke macon, ma onongo tye me kom ki kubbe ki jami me lobo man (nen **Nwo 28:1-14**).

**Tyeng 3** obedo lok mukwongo ma kiloko iye ni “i polo.” Lok meno bene nyuto ni meno aye ka ma: Kricito obedo iye tung acuc pa Won (**1:20**); ki cero wa ki bedo kacel ki Kricito (**2:6**); ryeko pa Lubanga tye ka nyute kun wok ki i kanica bot luloc ki luloc (**3:10**); ki lweny wa tye i kom dul mony maraco me cwiny (**6:12**). I yo me miti, kadi bed ni lok man tye tyen abic i Jo Epeco, ento pe tye i dul mukene me cik manyen.

Kabedo me tic ma ki miyo iye ki nongo gum tye “i Kricito.” Pi tyeng man keken ento tyeng mukene me tyeng tyeng. 3-14 nyutu note wa ki Kricito. Mot ma en ominiwa ducu tye “i iye” dok “pi en.”

- **1:4**: *kit macalo en oyerowa i kome ma peya kiketo lobo, wek wabed jo maleng dok ma pe ki bal mo i kome i nyime.*

“Kit macalo” (Greek = *kathōs*) kany tye ki tyen lok me “kit ma” onyo “pien” (Zodhiates 1993: *kathōs*, 801; Hodge 1994: 29). Nyig lok man ni “oyero” te lokke ni “miyo cwak bot ngat ma oyeru, kun nongo wat i kin ngat ma oyeru-ni ki gin ma en oyeru-ni, man kwako yero ki i kin jami mapol ma kiyero.” (Zodhiates 1993: *eklegō*, 544). Bedo ma ki yero wa en aye gin ma okelo onyo guti me gum ma bino i anyim.

Omyero wange jami adek ma lubbe ki kit ma Lubanga oyerowa kwede. Mukwongo, en oyerowa “i En [ma en aye, i Kricito].” Charles Hodge otiito ni, “Tye ribbe pa gamente ki Kricito ma tye anyim pa ribbe kikome, ki en aye acaki ne. Lubanga omiyo dano bot Wode i gicikke me larowa. Jo ma tye i gicikke meno, ki pien gitye i gicikke meno-i lok mukene, pien gitye i Kricito macalo wigi ki lacungu gi-ginongo mic me larre i kare ma opore ki ber pa larre mukene ducu. ribbe ki Kricito pi niye, pe obedo guti me ribbe pa gamente, ento, i kom lok adaa, ribbe pa gamente obedo guti me ribbe gi me miti.” (Hodge 1994: 31)

Me aryo, kiyerowa i Kricito “*ma peya ki keto guti me lobo.*” Bedo wa “*ma ki yero i kome*” (**tyeng. 4**) ki bedo “*ki keto lanyut i kome*” (**tyeng. 13**) onongo pe jenge i kom gin mo keken ma watimo dok pe jenge i kom kitwa ma pe atir. Ma ka meno, gin tye atir ki gen ki dong ki moko con ki en ki miti ne (**tyeng tyeng. 5, 11**). Man nyutu ni tic wa pi okonyo wa i larre. Ki yero wa ki larowa pi kica ne; gin ma watwero timo en me jolo gin ma kimiyo botwa. Kit ma wan wabedo but yub pa Lubanga ma onongo tye con, ma pe tum myero ominiwa tekcwiny ki kwe cwiny madit.

Me adek, kiyerowa pi tyen lok mo, “wek wabed jo maleng, labongo bal mo i nyime.” Nyig lok ni “maleng” (*hagios*) obedo lok acel ki “luleng” i **tyeng 1**. Nyutu tyen lok me bedo pat (nen lok ma malo i **tyeng tyeng 1-2**). En cito kacel ki yero pa Lubanga ma pe ki rwom mo, ma en aye, kitwa, lengowa, obedo yub ki adwogi ma Lubanga oyerowa pire, ento pe tyen lok nyo guti ma Lubanga oyerowa iye. Kit ma **Rom 5:8** waco kwede, “*Ento Lubanga onyuto marre i komwa, pien i kare ma pud wan lubalo, Kricito yam oto piwa.*” “Blameless” te lokke ni “labongo roc mo, labongo roc mo.” (Zodhiates 1994: *amōmos*, 139. En aye lok acel ma kitiyo kwede pi gityer me cik macon (nen **Nia 29:1, LXX**) ki pi Kricito ki gin ma en omiyo piwa (**1 Pet 1:19**). Man tye ka lubo lok ada ni wan tye “*gityer makwo ki maleng*” (**Rom 12:1**). Kit ma Ehetu Abate owaco ni, “Pe kilwongowa me bedo jo ma pe ki roc, ento me bedo jo ma pe ki roc..” (Abate 2006: 1426-27)

Kit macalo bedo ma kiyero i kome ma peya kicako lobo myero ominiwa tekcwiny kacel ki kwe cwiny madit-ti, kit meno bene bedo ma kiyero me bedo jo maleng dok labongo bal mo myero owek wabed jo mamwol. Tam aryo ni giwoto kacel. Yer wa (ma en aye, bedo ma kiyero) pe obedo tyen lok me bedo labongo timo gin mo, ento obedo tyen lok ki tyen lok me tic matek “*wuwoto i yo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwoŋowu kwede*” (**4:1**) ki “*weko kwo macon woko . . . ki keto kom manyen*” (**4:22, 24**). Kit macalo kiyerowa pi bedo jo maleng, kwo kwo maleng dok ma pe ki bal mo obedo lanyut ni, ada, kiyerowa. Medo kwo i bal, pi meno, obi bedo lanyut me pe kiyero. Paulo oloko tam ma rom ki meno i **2:8-10**, ma en dok owaco ni larrewa obedo tic pa Lubanga mukwongo ki ma pire tek, pe mewa, ento ni ki larowa pi tyen lok mo.

Lok ni “*i mar*” ma tye i agiki me **tyeng 4** ki neno ki bot lugony leb mogo calo tye ka cobo tam me **tyeng 4**, ma en aye, en oyerowa wan “*wek wabed jo maleŋ i nyime ma pe ki bal mo i komwa pi mar.*” Lugony leb mukene gineno ni “*i mar*” calo acaki tam me **tyeng 5**, ma en aye, “*I mar en omoko tamwa me bedo awobene. . . malube ki miti mere.*” Kadi bed ni NASB ki ESV (ma twero bedo ni gin aryo ma kigonyo i leb Munu ma tye kakare) giye tam me aryo-ni, tam macon-ni twero bedo kakare, pi tyen lok adek: Mukwongo, kare ducu lok ni “*i mar*” kitiyo kwede i Jo Epeco (**3:17; 4:2, 15, 16; 5:2**), loko i kom mar pa dano, ento pe mar pa Lubanga. Me aryo, kare ducu ma ki tiyo ki lok ni “*i mar*” i Jo Epeco, en nyutu ki tito ngo ma ki waco cut cut ma peya ki waco lok ni, ento pi ngo ma bino inge lok ni. Me adek, me miyo “*i mar*” bedo but tyeng 5 obi miyo tam me tyeng me 5 bedo ma pe rwate, ma calo, “*en oyubo wa con i mar. . . malube ki miti mere.*”

- **1:5-6:** <sup>5</sup> *En oyubo con ni myero wadok litinone pi Yecu Kricito, ma lubbe ki gin ma en oyubo,* <sup>6</sup> *me pako deyo me kica ne, ma en omiyo botwa labongo cul mo i larem.*

Lubanga ogamo wa macalo litinone kun tiyo ki Yecu Kricito obedo gin acel ma pire tek, ento twero bedo ni pe kiloko iye tutwal, ma kwako larrewa ki watwa kwede. Nyig lok ni “gamo,” *huiiothesisa*, “tye i coc ma lakwena Paulo ocoyo tyen abic kulu i waraga ne adek ducu (Rom. 8:15, 23; 9:4; Gal. 4:5; Ep. 1:5). Pe tye laco mo mukene ma ocoyo gicikke manyen ma otiyo ki lok man. Medo i kom meno, *huiiothesia* ki lok mukene ma ki loko aloka *huiiotheteō* pe tye i cik macon (ma tye ki coc ma ki nongo me LXX), ki *huiiothesia* bene pe tye i kin lucoc me Greek macon ki i kin coc pa Lujudaya mukene me kare meno (labole Philo ki Josephus).” (Burke 2006: 22)

Yub me larre ma tye kakare tye: nywalo dano odoco–miyo twero–gamo–lonyo–miyo deyo. Gamo latin “nyutu gin ma kitimo i cik onyo loko ki i gang pa ngat ma pe ki woro (cf. Ep. 2:2, lit. 'wone ma pe winyo lok') me donyo i gang pa Lubanga” (Burke 2006: 27). Pi meno, gamo latin twero bedo gin ma mako larre ki nyutu rwom me wat wa ki Lubanga ma pe tye i dul mukene me larre wa. Nyuto miti ki mar pa Lubanga piwa dok nyuto ni wan ada wabedo jone dok wabedo jo me ode—dok wabibedo kit meno matwal.

Kit ma pire tek kwede me gamo latin ni ki twero neno ne i yoo angwen. Mukwongo, kit ma pire tek kwede me bedo lutino pa Lubanga nen i lok ada ni onongo “kimoko con” dok onongo tye ka timme keken “*pi Yecu Kricito.*” Man nyuto ni gamowa pe obedo “tam ma lacen,” ento onongo tye i cwiny yub pa Lubanga cakke con. Me aryo, gamowa macalo litino i ot pa Lubanga nyuto ni pe wabedo lutino pa Lubanga ki i komwa. Gamo latin—ma calo larre wa i kom lok—pe obedo gin ma ngat moni twero nongo ne. Ki cako ki bot Won “*malube ki miti mere.*” En-ma calo larre wa i kom lok-obedo lok me kica maleng malube ki miti ne, ento pi miti wa. En pe oyerowa pien wakwoŋo ye en; ento, waye en pien en okwongo yerowa. Niyewa i kome nyuto ni en oyerowa. Jami aryo ni weng ma mako gamo latin ni ki nyutu gi i tyeng. 6, ma waco ni gin ma oweko wa gamo latin ni tye

“*me pako deyo me kicane ma en omiyo botwa labongo cul mo i Larem ma en maro.*” Ber pa kica ne tye ni, i gamo latin, Lubanga kwanyo dano ma gubedo lukworre ki miyo gi doko awobene kun wok ki bot Yecu Kricito ma en aye, ada, Lamar.

Me adek, kit ma Paulo otiyo kwede ki leb me gamo lutino nen calo tye ki tyen lokke i kin lwak (Luroma) ma en bedo iye. I kin lwak meno, jo me ot onongo “kitero calo gin ma pire tek ma kwako kwo pa dano, dini, wibye ki lim” (Burke 2006: 63-64). Gwoko latin obedo gin ma pire tek adada i kin jo Roma. Otiyo calo gin ma gwoko dano i kom rweny pa dul pa jo me ot ki omiyo bot latin ma ki gamo ni kony ki kare ma onongo pe twero bedo tye. Ma pe rom ki kit ma ki gamo kwede latin i kare ni, pol pa jo ma ki gamo gi i kare pa Luroma macon onongo pe gubedo lutino, ento onongo gubedo jo madongo. Medo ikom meno, kadi bed ni mon onongo kitwero gamogi macalo anyira, gamogi onongo tye pi awobe ma kiterogi macalo awobe keken, ento pe pi anyira macalo anyira. I kare ma kikwanyo latin awobi mo macalo latin, kikwanyo banyane ducu woko ci en nongo twero, mot, ki tic ma rom ki pa latin awobi ma kinywale kwede. Kit meno bene tye ada botwa, pien Wonwa oyerowa macalo lutinowa kun wok ki bot Yecu Kricito: dong kigonyowa woko, ki banyawa me balwa dong kiweko woko (**tyeng 7**); wan bene wanongo jami ma wamito (**tyeng 11**)—wan pe wabedo keken “*jo ma giloyo jami pa Lubanga [Won]*” ento gitye “*luleyo jami kacel ki Kricito [Wod ma ‘ginywalo’]*” (**Rom 8:17**).

I Kricito, gamo lutino tiyo marom bot coo ki mon. Kany aye kama lok ni “*gamo calo awobe*” pire tek iye: mon bene ki gamo gi “*macalo awobe*” calo coo. Kadi bed ni i kare macon, anyira onongo kiterogi piny dok pe kiterogi calo awobe, tutwalle awobe ma kinywalo mukwongo, i Kricito, mon kimiyo botgi rwom acel ma awobe ma kinywalo mukwongo onongo gitye kwede i kare macon. Kit ma dini pa Lukricitayo tye kwede ki waco i **Gal 3:28**, “*Pe tye Lajudaya nyo Greek, opii nyo dano ma lone kengi, pe tye laco nyo dako; pien wun ducu wutye acel i Kricito Yecu*” (nen bene **Kol 3:11**). Paulo tye ka waco ka maleng ni pe tye apoka poka me rangi del kom, dul dano, kaka, rangi del kom, nyo rwom me kwo pa dano i ot pa Lubanga nyo ariya mo nyo apokapoka i kin jo me ot pa Lubanga. I Kricito dano weng gi rom, labongo paro pi rangi del kom, kaka ma aa ki iye, rwom me cente, leb, onyo kit kom mukene (**1 Kor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Kol 3:11; Yabo 5:9; 7:9**). Pe tye gin mo ma nyutu i kin jo Roma macon ma nyutu ni mon onongo ki gamo gi me neno ni gi twero nongo jami ma ki nywalo (nen Burke 2006: 73n.3). Ento, i Kricito, mon gubedo lunywal kacel ki coo. I **1 Pet 3:7**, Petero owaco ni laco myero onyut woro bot dakone, pien en tye “*lanywak me kica me kwo.*” I lok mukene, en tye ki rwom ma rom ki cware ki rom ki cware matwal. Kit ma rom ki rom pa gin ni ki nyutu ki tic ki lok ni “*luleyo luwotwa*” i **Rom 8:17, Ep 3:6 ki Ibru 11:9**, ma nyutu rwom ma rom ki nywako kacel i kom cikke ki adwogi maber ma bino pi bedo i kin jo me ot pa Kricito.

Me angwen, gamo wa nyutu “dong, ento pwod pe” kit pa ker. Bino pa Kricito mukwongo oyabo kerre (ma “dong” me ker), ento obi tyeko ka en odwogo (ma “pe pud” me ker). I lok mukene, ker pa Lubanga ki loc pa Kricito dong oyabe, otiime i rwom ma lamal, ki dong tye i kare ni ento tye ka kuro agiki me anyim i deyo gi weny ma gubi nen maber ki bal, arem cwiny, lweny, deno can, ki too gubi gik. Kadi bed ni ki gamo wa ki dong wa tye luleyo kombedi (**Rom 8:15, 17**), wan aye “*kun wa tye ka kuro ki miti madit nino me gamo wa macalo awobe, me laro kom wa*” (**Rom 8:23**). Ka Kricito obino doki, wabiloko kwowa dok wabicer ki kom manyen, me deyo dok wabibedo calo Kricito (**Rom 8:29; 1 Kor 15:35-57; 1 Jon 3:2**) ki obi nongo nying manyen (**Yabo 2:17**). Jami eni weng nyutu kit ma wa tye kwede macalo lutino pa Lubanga ma ogamo i gang pa wonne.

- **1:7-8:** <sup>7</sup>*I En wanongo larre pi remo mere, weko balwa, pi lonyo me kica mere* <sup>8</sup>*ma en omiyo botwa. I ryeko ki niang matut*

Nen kit ma kica pa Lubanga dwong kwede, ma nyuto mar madit ma en tye kwede piwa. En tye “*kimiyo labongo cul mo*” tye i komwa (**tyeng 6**); obedo “lonyo” ma en tye kwede “*omiyo botwa*” (**tyeng tyeng. 7-8**). “Laro dano” tye ki lok ma mako bedo agonya onyo opii onyo mabuc. Wan weng onongo. Wan weng onongo “*opii me bal*” (**Jon 8:34; Rom 6:6, 16-20**). Wan bene onongo wan ducu “*mabuc pi cik me bal ma tye i koma*” (**Rom 7:23**). Wan onongo wabedo opii ki mabuc i yoo ma oyot. Dano weng kwo pi gin mo. Gin moni twero bedo cente, lonyo, gang, luot wa, tic wa, rwom wa, onyo gin mo keken. Gin ma wa kwo pire doko ladit wa; en aye loyo wa. Ento ka gin ma watye ka kwo pire obedo gin mo keken nyo ngat mo keken mapat ki Yecu Kricito, ci bibedo ka balowa woko. Tyen lok tye ni pe tye gin mo keken mapat ki Yecu ma twero miniwa tyen lok, yub, cobo miti, ki kuc ma Yecu miyo botwa. Dok pe tye gin mo mukene ma bito piwa.

Laro dano bene kwako culo ginkok. I lok man, wel cente onongo obedo remo pa Yecu, ma en aye kwone i kom yatariya. En oculo pi balwa ma onongo pe watwero culone. Ngolo kop me bal obedo poko kin Lubanga matwal, ma ki ngeyo ni mac me kapiny. Kiloko i kom mac me kapiny i kabedo mapat pat i Baibul ni “*col ma woko*” (**Mat 25:30**). **Mat 27:45** tito botwa ni i kare ma Yecu onongo tye i kom yatariya, “*cakke i cawa abicel col piny oumo lobo ducu nio wa i cawa abonwen.*” Col piny ma tye i polo i kare ma Yecu tye i kom

yatariya obedo lanyut me ngolo kop pa Lubanga i kom bal ma Yecu tye ka tirjo. Col meno onongo tye ka nyutu col ma woko me mac me kapiny kikome. Kit ma gin ma pire tek i mac me kapiny tye apoka ki Lubanga, i kare ma Yecu okok ki i kom yatariya, “*Lubangana, Lubangana, itenya woko piyo?*” (**Mat 27:46**), en onongo tye ka kato ki i kwo me kapiny. Ki lok adaa, mac me kapiny rii pi naka. Yecu pi onywalo kwo ma labenaka acel keken i mac me kapiny, ento kwo ma labenaka milion mapol i mac me kapiny, weng ki keto i kome i kare ma en tye i kom yatariya. Meno pe watwero niang iye. Man nyuto ni gin ma Yecu okato ki iye i kom yatariya pe kitwero tamone. Ento meno aye gin ma onongo mitte me larowa ki i pwod me balwa.

“*Timo kica pi balwa*” bene pire tek. Timo kica obedo gonyo ngat moni ki i gin ma tye ka tweyo en. Kit macalo wan onongo wabedo opii pa bal ki mabuc me bal-li, kit meno bene balwa onongo tweyowa woko. A. Skevington Wood otito ni lok me timo kica “*oa ki i lok ma te lokke ni cwalo cen* (Jon 20:23) Ka Lubanga tye ka cobo balwa, ci kicwalo i tim calo dyel me kica (Levi. 16:20-22). Kany, kono, lok ni pe tye i kom bal (*hamartia*) calo i Jo Kolocai 1:14, ento pi bal (*paraptōma*) onyo rwenyo yoo ma opore. Lok mukwongo nyutu kit me bal; me aryo, tim me bal. Timo kica mako jami aryo ni weng. Kica pa Lubanga ma onyutu i larowa ki weko bal rwate ki kica ne madwong.” (Wood 1978: 25)

Kit ma onongo tye kwede ki lok ni “*i mar*” (**tyeng 4**), lok ni “*i ryeko ki niang matut*” i agiki me **tyeng 8** twero bedo ni kubbe ki gin ma obino ma okato onyo ki gin ma lubo. Dok, NASB ki ESV weng gi keto lanyut i **tyeng tyeng. 8-9** ki tam ni “*i ryeko ki niang matut*” kubbe ki gin ma lubo i tyeng 9. Lok mukene tye ni ka “*ryeko ki niang matut*” obedo pa Lubanga kikome nyo tye i kin mic ma en miniwa. Pi meno, lok ni ki neno ni tye ki tyen lok: “*kica ma en, ma tye ki ryeko ki ngec ducu, oketo i komwa*” nyo “*en omiyo kicane i komwa, kacel ki ryeko ki niang ducu*” nyo “*i ryeko ki niang ducu en omiyo wangeyo mung me mitine.*” I neno mukwongo, “*ryeko ki niang matut*” nen calo obedo kit pa Lubanga. Ento, tyen lok acel mumiyo lok man twero bedo ni tye ka lok i kom kit pa Lubanga ma en omiyo botwa macalo mot aye ni lok ni “*niang matut*” (Greek = *phronesis*) pe loko i kom Lubanga ento i kom gin mo ma dano tye kwede; i tic kwede mukene i cik manyen (**Luka 1:17**) nyutu kit ma ngat moni tye kwede (*phronēsis*) pa jo ma pe luwiny ma giloko doko jo ma kitgi atir macalo adwogi me tic pa Jon Labatija.

- **1:9-10:** <sup>9</sup> *pa jo ma pe luwiny ma giloko doko jo ma kitgi atir macalo adwogi me tic pa Jon Labatija*  
<sup>10</sup> *pi yub ma rwate ki kare man, ma en aye ribo jami ducu i Kricito, gin ma tye i polo ki gin ma tye i wi lobo. I En*

“*Gin ma pe ngeyo*” obedo wi lok ma dwoko cen i Jo Epeco (**1:9; 3:3-4, 9; 5:32; 6:19**). Man loko i kom lok ada ma onongo yam kikano woko ento kombeddi dong kinyuto woko. Gin ma pe wangeyo ni tye ki dul ma pat pat. Kany, tye ni cwec weng ki bi coyo gii kacel—i Kricito ki i te tela ne. “*Jami ducu*” ma tye i tyeng. 10 “*nyutu jami ma rwate*” (Foulkes 1989: 62). Kit ma kiloko kwede i acaki, kany waneno rwom me lobo pa Kricito: ticce okato dano ma kwako jami weny (nen **Rom 8:18-23**). Ki woro i kom lok ni “*loc,*” “*Tam adek tye i lok kany-dwoko cen, note, ki tela pa Kricito*” (Foulkes 1989: 61). Ka en tye ngat ma pire tek, kuc ma onongo tye i wilobo ni pe obi dwogo keken, ento obi bedo maber makato kit ma onongo obi bedo kwede.

Gin ma pire tek i kom lok man tye ni Kricito kelo kuc ki note i kin cwec ma kicweyogi i cal ki cal pa Lubanga, ma en aye, dano (nen **Gal 3:28; Kol 3:11**). I Kricito, apokapoka ma tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok—ma obedo apokapoka acel keken ma tye i kin kaka, kaka, nyo kit dano ma tye ki tyen lok mo me tekwaro—ikwanyo woko; gin aryo ni dong ki yubu “*dano manyen acel*” (**Ep 2:11-3:6**).

Tyeng magi ginyuto ni apokapoka ma kiwaco ni tye i kin “*gin maleng*” ki “*gin me lobo-ni*” pe tye ada. Kricito aye Rwot ma loyo jami ducu me kwo. Ki tung cing kany, kadi bed ni jami weng obi bedo i Kricito, man pe nyutu onyo nyutu ni dano weng gubi larre i agiki. Baibul, ki Kricito kikome, nyutu ka maleng ni meno pe tye kit meno (me labolle, **Mat 7:13-14, 21-23; 24:37-41; 25:31-46**). I agikkine, jami ducu ki dano ducu gibibedo i te locce. Dano ma gu gamo lok me kwena maber ni gitye ki miti ki yomcwiny i te loc ne; jo ma gu kwero lok me kwena maber gubi ye en calo Rwot ento ki bi bologi i col piny pien pe gu gamo en macalo Rwot gi i kare me kwo gi i lobo. Pi meno, ka tye gin mo, tyeng 10 omjero obed me cuko cwiny bot jo ma ye ento me ciko jo ma pe ye.

Kit ma onongo tye kwede ki lok ni “*i mar*” i agiki me **tyeng 4** ki lok ni “*i ryeko ki niang matut*” i agiki me **tyeng 8**, lok ni “*I En*” i agiki me **tyeng 10** obedo gin ma kelo peko i lok me gonyo leb. Pol pa gonyo leb gi tyeko tyeng me 10 ki “*jami ma tye i polo ki jami ma i lobo.*” Gin dong gineno “*I En*” calo acaki tam me **tyeng 11**, ma en aye ni, “*I En bene wanongo jami ma wamito.*” Man twero bedo lok ada, ento pi lok ada ni leb Greek tye ki lok aryo: “*i En*” i agiki me **tyeng 10** ki “*i ngat*” i acaki me **tyeng 11**. Man oa ki i lok ada ni **tyeng tyeng. 3-14** tye lok acel mabor i leb Greek! Pol kare lugony leb gi medo lanyut ma ki lwongo ni lagwel, rek ma ki ngolo, lagwel aryo, ki ki gingi ma ki tonono atona me temo miyo te lok nen maber. Lanyut me coc kikome ma

nyutu tam me agiki me **tyeng tyeng 10** ki acaki me **tyeng 11** twero bedo maber loyo: “*ribo jami weng i Kricito, jami ma tye i polo ki jami ma tye i lobo—i en, ma wan bene wanongo iye.*” Kadi wa kany, kadi bed kumeno, tye gin ma pe rwate i tyeng me 10, pien loko i kom keto jami weny “*i Kricito*” ki dong “*i En.*” Tye lok mapol ma ki waco ni “*jami ducu*” ki dong waco ni “*jami ma tye i polo ki jami ma i lobo.*” Gin ma oweko man omyero obed me nyutu kit ma jami weng ki koko kwede i Kricito; Kricito aye Rwot pa jami ducu, dok en dit makato jami ducu, jami ducu ki acel acel ki jami ducu ka guribbe kacel. Paul tye ka timo gin ma en twero me kelo lok man botwa. Omyero watam matut i kom lok man, tutwalle ka jami tye ka wot marac piwa. Pe tye gin mo ma twero poro ki Kricito, ki ka wan wa mere, wa bi bedo kwede ki jami weng mukene mapat ki!

- **1:11-12:** <sup>11</sup> *wan bene wanongo ginaleya, pien en oyerowa con ma lubbe ki yubbe ma en tiyo jami ducu ma lubbe ki mitine,* <sup>12</sup> *wek wan ma wabedo jo mukwongo me bedo ki gen i kom Kricito omyero wabed me pako deyo mere.*

Lok ni “*wanongo ginaleya*” bene kitwero gonyo ni “*wabedo ginaleya*” nyo “*kiyerowa me [bedo] ginaleya.*” Cik macon Irael onongo ki lwongo ni “gin ma ki miyo bot Lubanga.” (**Nwo 32:9; Jab 28:9; 33:12; Ic 19:25; Jer 51:19**). Kombedi, jo weny ma gi ribe ki Yecu Kricito pi niye, Lujudaya ki Lurok kacel—ma en aye, kanica—gubedo Irael manyen, me ada, me cwiny. Pi meno, wan wabedo ginaleya pa Lubanga (**Rom 8:17; Gal 3:29; Kol 1:12; nen bene Rom 11:24; Ep 2:11-22**).<sup>2</sup> Tam ni wan wabedo ginaleya pa Lubanga bene kinyuto i **Ep 1:14, 18**. Labongo paro ka lok meno nyo gonyo ni “*wanongo ginaleya*” tye kakare, lok ada ni wan lutino pa Lubanga ma okwanyowa—ni miyo wabedo lulekwa ki luleya kacel ki Kricito (**Rom 8:17; Col 1:12; 3:24; Tito 3:7**). Lakwarowa i Kricito tye ma kato kerowa me niang nyo pwoyo. **1 Kor 2:9** waco ni, “*JAMI MA WANG PE ONENO KI IT PE OWINYO, KI MA PE ODONYO I CWINY DANO, JAMI WENG MA LUBANGA OYUBO PI JO MA MARO EN.*” Gin ma wanongo kwako bedo luleyo ker pa Lubanga (**Mat 25:34; Yak 2:5**), nongo lobo kikome, ma en aye, polo manyen ki lobo manyen (**Mat 5:5; Rom 4:13; Yabo 21:1-2**), bedo matwal kacel ki Lubanga gin ki Kricito i lobo manyen me deyo dok neno en kit ma en tye kwede (**Jon 14:2-3; 1 Jon 3:2; Yabo 21:22–22:5**), being transformed and resurrected with new, glorious bodies and being like Christ (**Rom 8:29; 1 Kor 15:35-57; 1 Jon 3:2**) nongo nying manyen (**Yabo 2:17; 22:4**), bedo ki twero i kom jami ducu ma tye (**Mat 19:28; 24:46-47; 25:20-23; Luka 12:43-44; 22:30; 1 Kor 6:2; Yabo 20:4**).

Dul me acel me tyeng 11 ma mako nongo jami ma wamito, ma calo tyeng **tyeng. 3-14** ma calo gin acel, mako gum me larre wa. Gin ma wanongo, calo bedo ma kiyerowa, ma kikwanyowa, ki ma kigonyowa, pe jenge i kom tic mo ma waneno con nyo ber ma watimo, ento jenge i kom miti pa Lubanga kikome, yubbe ki yubbe, ki kicane kikome. Dul me aryo pa **tyeng. 11** (“*ma tiyo jami ducu kun lubo tam ma en mito*”) tye ka “medo lok ma mako yub pa Lubanga ma lubu yub pa Lubanga me tito ni Lubanga timo jami weng kit man” (Feinberg 2001: 681). Tye ka nyuto ni miti pa Lubanga tiyo i kom jami ducu dok en tye ki twero i kom jami ducu. Man rwatte ki lok mukene ma tye i Baibul, ma nyuto ni Lubanga tye ki twero i kom jami ducu dok tye ka tic matek i kwo me lobo—ni ducu; yub ne tye ma rwate ki jami weny, ki en moko ki timo gin mo me kelo yub ni i agiki (labole, **1 Tek 29:11-12; Yubu 12:13-25; 42:2; Jab 103:19; 135:6; Ic 14:27; 40:21-24; 44:24; 46:9-11; Dan 4:35; Tic pa Lukwena 4:27-28; Rom 9:14-24; Ep 1:11; Yabo 17:14-17**). Man ki ngeyo calo pwoyo pa Lubanga, ma en aye ni, “medde ki tic ki teko pa Lubanga ma Lacwec gwoko cwecce ducu, tiyo i jami ducu ma timme i lobo, dok telo jami ducu i agikkigi ma en oketo” (Berkhof 1949: 181).

I cobo mitine, Lubanga timo jami mogo atir atir, ento pol kare en timo jami kun tiyo ki twero pa cwecce. Ki woro i kom gin ma lacen, Louis Berkhof otiito ni, “Pe tye kare mo keken ma cwec tiyo labongo miti ki teko pa Lubanga. Tye i En ma wakwo ki wawoto ki bedo wa, Tic pa Lukwena 17:28. Tic pa Lubanga ni lubo tic pa dano i kare weny, ento labongo kwalo bedo agonya pa dano i yoo mo keken. Tic ni tye tic pa dano ma pe ki culu, tic ma en tye ki twero iye. Lok man ma rwate i kare acel-lu pe kelo ngec i kom gin ma okelo mukwongo [gin ma okelo mukwongo] ki gin ma okelo me aryo [gin ma okelo me aryo]. I yoo me ada, tic ni obedo adwogi pa jami aryo ni weng. Dano tye ki tye gin ma tye ka time. Bavinck onyutu lok man kun nyutu ni yen wango, ni Lubanga keken aye weko wango, ento ni i yoo me cik wango man pe kitwero keto i kom Lubanga ento i kom yen keken ma calo gin ma pire tek.” (Berkhof 1949: 189) Eno tye gin mumiyo Baibul loko tyen mapol pi jami ma otimme: Lubanga tye ki twero ki en aye oketo jami ducu ma bitimme (ma, i yo mo, obedo gonyo jami ducu ma otimme); ento meno rwate ki dok pe dwoko piny twero pa dano pi tam ma gimoko ki jami ma gitimo (ma, i yo mukene, bene obedo gonyo lok ducu pi jami ducu ma time). Pi meno, dul mogo waco ni Lubanga otimo gin mo, kun dul mukene waco ni Lubanga otimo gin acel-lu (nen, labol, **Acak 37:25-28; 45:4-5, 7-8; 50:20; Ic 53:10; Acts 2:23; 4:27-28**). Ma lubu lok man ma tito gin mutimme i yo aryo—ni, lucoc me Baibul “pe gilworo

<sup>2</sup> Kanica macalo Israel manyen, me ada, me cwiny kiloko iye matut i Menn 2021a: 26-93.

keto Rwot [Jehovah] i yo mo ma pe wangeyo (ma pe wangeyo ma gwoko en wek pe kidote i kom gin marac) macalo ‘agikki’ gin ma kelo jami maraco mapol. . . . Lubanga pe cung i nge tim marac kit ma en cung kwede i nge tim maber. . . . Ki gwoko bor piny i kin Lubanga ki jone ka gu timo bal. . . . Ki lok macek, kadi bed ni waromo bedo labongo dul ma mite me tito peko ducu, *kadi bed kumeno omyero wa diyo ni teko pa Lubanga cung i nge gin maber ki gin marac ma pe rwate.*” (Carson 1994: 28, 36-37) Medo i kom lok ma ki waco i kom jami ma otimme ni, Paulo owaco ki Lukricitayo ni “*wuti pi larrewu ki lworu ki myelkom, pien Lubanga aye tye ka tic i iwu, wek wubed ki miti ki tic pi gin ma en mito*” (**Pil 2:12-13**).<sup>3</sup>

Kit ma Paulo otiyo kwede ki “*wan*” i **tyeng 11** kwako dano ducu, ma en aye ni, kwako dano ducu ma gitye “i Kricito,” Lujudaya ki Lurok. Ticece ki lok ni “*wan*” i **tyeng 12** tye ka lok i kom Lujudaya (“*wan jo mukwojo bedo ki gen i kom Kricito*”). Man ki nyutu ki kit ma en tiyo kwede ki “*in bene,*” ma en aye, Lurok, i **tyeng 13**. Jami ducu ma kwako yub pa Lubanga me larowa nyuto ni wan aye wabedo yo me miyo pwoc bot Lubanga, ma en aye, yub me jami magi ducu, pi jone ducu, tye “*me pako deyo ne*” (**tyeng tyeng. 6, 11, 14**).

- **1:13-14:** <sup>13</sup> *I En, in bene, ingee winyo lok me ada, lok me kwena maber me larrewu—ma dong wuye, ki keto lanyut i kome ki cwiny maleng me cikke,* <sup>14</sup> *ma gimiyi macalo gen me ginaleyawa, pi koko pa jo pa Lubanga kikome, me pako deyo mere.*

Kit ma ki waco kwede con, tyeng **tyeng. 3-14** tye lok acel mabor. Pi meno, lok kikome ma tye i **tyeng. 12** kwan ni, “*me agiki ni wan ma wabi bedo me pako deyo mere omyero wabed jo mukwongo me bedo ki gen i kom Kricito,*” ki **tyeng. 13** ocako, “*i anga*” ma ka “*i En.*” Lokke tye acel. Man aye tyen mukwongo ma kitiyo kwede ki lok ni “*kwena maber*” i Jo Epeco (dok bene kinongo i **3:6; 6:15, 19**). Obedo “*kwena me ada*” ki “*kwena maber me larrewu.*” Lok me kwena maber obedo cwiny ki tyen lok me dini pa Lukricitayo dok en aye gin ma weko dini pa Lukricitayo bedo pat ki dini mo keken i lobo. I kom lok, kwena maber ni Lubanga tye maleng, tye atir, tye atir, ki ber (**Acak 18:25; Nia 34:6-7; Levi 11:44; Yubu 34:10-12; Jab 5:4; 136:1; 145:17; Kab 1:13; Rom 1:18; Yak 1:13**). Kadi bed ni dano mukwongo (Adam ki Kawa) kicweyogi labongo bal, gin guvero me lubo Catan ki kwero winyo Lubanga pi meno gudoko lubalo (**Acak 3:1-19**). Pi meno, dano weng ni cako i kom Adam ki Kawa ki nywalo gi i kit me bal ma ki ngeyo ni bal ma bedo i kom dano; bal ma tye i cwiny dano ni obedo “*cik*” onyo teko ma tye ka tic i cwiny dano ducu (**Rom 7:5, 8-11, 14-24; Gal 5:17; Ibru 3:12-13**). kelo bal ma mako dano weny ma nongo dano gi tye ka kato ki i kwo gi (**Acak 8:21; Jab 51:5; 143:1-2; Jer 17:9; Mar 7:20-23; Rom 3:9-18, 23; 5:12-14; 7:14-24**). Baibul tito botwa adwogi me lok man maber: “*mucara me bal en to*” (**Rom 6:23; nen bene Acak 2:17; Ejek 18:4, 20; Rom 5:12**). Lengo pa Lubanga tye guti. Bal pe rwate ki bedo maleng ne. Gin ma kubbe ki lengo pa Lubanga aye kinigane. Akemo pa Lubanga “*i adaa tye kit ma en odok kwede i kom gin marac. . . . Gin ma rwate ki lok me Baibul i kom lengo ki akemo pa Lubanga tye lok ada ni pe gitwero bedo kacel ki bal. Akemo pa Lubanga nyutu bal; akemo ne jemo i kome. Pi meno bal pe twero bino bot Lubanga, ki Lubanga pe twero ye bal.*” (Stott 1986: 102, 103, 106; nen **Kab 1:13; Rom 1:18**)

Lok tye ni Lubanga maleng twero jolo ki bedo kacel ki jo ma pe leng nining? Kadi bed ni dini tye mapol i lobo, ento tye kit dini aryo keken: dini pa Lukricitayo ki jami mukene ducu. Dini weny ma pat ki Lukricitayo jenge i kom cik ni, i agiki ne, ngat acel acel myero olar kome kene: ki “*temo matek,*” timo “*tic maber*” ma oromo, miyo jami ma oromo, onyo kwero jami ma oromo. Gin gitamo ni, “*Ka jami mabeco ma atimo dwong loyo jami maraco ma atimo, ci dong atye iye!*” Ento, yoo meno me nongo larre romo rweny woko pien wan pe watwero cobo rwom me kwo wa, kadi wa pa Lubanga. Wan weng wangeyo ni wan tye ki peko ma tye i cwinywa ma pe watwero juku ne. Kany aye kama kwena maber ki dini pa Lukricitayo pat iye. Lukricitayo keken gi ngeyo ki tero calo gin ma pire tek “*poto*” pa dano, pek pa bal, bedo maleng ki bedo ma pe ki roc pa Lubanga, bedo ma pe rwate pa Lubanga ki bal ma gibedo kacel, lok ada ni dano weng gunongo ki omyero ki ngolo kop pi bal gi, ki peko pa dano pi tute gi me laro kwo gi. Apokapoka pa Lukricitayo tye i Yecu; apokapoka ma tye i kin Lukricitayo tye i kom yatariya. Timothy Keller otito ni, “*Niye mukene ducu gitye ki lucyangi ma ginyuto yo me larre. Yecu keken aye owaco ni en kikome aye yo me larre.*” (Keller 2008: 174)

Dong kwena maber obedo ngo? Nyig lok ni “*kwena maber*” obedo nyig lok me leb Greek (*euaggelion*) ma te lokke ni “*kwena maber.*” (Danker 2000: *euaggelion*, 402; Green ki McKnight 1992: 282). “*Lok me leb Greek ni ‘kwena maber’ (ev-angelion) poko kwena pa Lukricitayo ki pa dini mukene-ni ‘lamalaika’ onongo obedo kwena me gin mo madit ma otimme i tekwaro, calo loyo lweny nyo cito i polo pa kabaka manyen, ma oloko kit pa jo ma tye ka winyone dok mito lagam ki bot ngat ma tye ka winyone. oo bot Lubanga.*” (Keller n.d.: 1) Kwena maber ni Lubanga otimo piwa gin ma onongo pe watwero timone piwa kenwa. Lubanga odoko dano i kom Yecu Kricito. Yecu okwo kwo ma onongo myero wabed kwede macalo dano; en obedo ki woro i kom

<sup>3</sup> Lok ma kiloko iye i dul man ki tito matut i Menn 2021a: 116-32.

Lubanga Won i jami ducu; en onongo “*gibitowa i yo ducu macalo wan bene, ento pe watimo bal mo*” (**Ibru 4:15**). Man oweko en onongo twero bedo ngat ma cung piwa, me tero balwa i kome ki culo pwod ma onongo myero wacul ento onongo pe watwero culo (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tem 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). I kare meno bene, Yecu Kricito onongo obedo Lubanga. “Lubanga pe, i kare meno, okelo arem i kom ngat mukene, ento i kom yatariya en oketo arem, tim gero, ki tim marac me lobo i kome kene. . . . Man obedo Lubanga ma odoko dano ki miyo remo me kwo ne me keto deyo i kom kit ma atir ki mar me kica wek en ojwero jami maraco weny labongo balo wan. . . . Pingo onongo mitte ni Yecu oto wek otimiwa kica? Onongo tye banya ma myero kicul—Lubanga kikome aye oculo. Onongo tye pwod mo ma myero kicul—Lubanga kikome aye otero. . . . I kom yatariya, ngolo kop atir ki kica pe rweny woko—gin aryo ducu gicobbe i kare acel. To pa Yecu onongo mitte ka Lubanga onongo mito tero ngolo kop atir calo gin ma pire tek dok pud marowa.” (Keller 2008: 192-93, 197)

Cer pa Yecu ki i kin jo muto ki dok cen bot Wonne omoko ngat ma Yecu obedo dok onyuto ni Wonne oye ginkok pa Kricito i kom yatariya piwa. Pi meno, ngat ma Yecu obedo ki ngo ma en otimo obedo cwiny lok me kwena maber (nen **Jon 20:30-31; Tic pa Lukwena 10:36-43; 16:30-31; Rom 1:1-4, 16-17; 3:23-28; 10:8-13; 1 Kor 2:2; 15:1-5; 1 Pet 3:18**). Pien kwena maber—ki larre pa dano—ocung i kom gin ma Kricito otimo, larre pe twero “nonge” ki timo “tic maber.” Ento, larre obedo gin ma Lubanga omiyo bot dano macalo mic me kicane; dano ginongo ki i niye i kom Kricito keken. Me bedo larre te lokke ni myero walok cwinywa i kom balwa, waye ki niye gin ma Kricito otimo piwa, dok wadok cen bot Kricito macalo Rwot me kwowa (**Mat 11:28; Mar 1:14-15; Jon 1:12; 3:16; 17:3; Tic pa Lukwena 26:20; 1 Jon 1:8-9**).

Ka wa ye lok me kwena maber ki wa loko bot Kricito macalo Rwot wa, jami weng ma mako kwo wa bedo ki adwogi: (1) Dano weny ma gi ribbe ki Kricito pi niye gi tye ki gen me larre gi. Ka larre onongo jenge i kom tutewa kenwa, onongo pe watwero bedo ki gen ni “watimo gin ma oromo” me nongo larre. Ento, pien Lubanga-i-Kricito otimo piwa gin ma onongo pe watwero timone, Lukricitayo gitwero dok gitye ki gen ni gitye ki dok gibibedo larre matwal (**Jon 3:36; 6:37, 47; 11:25; 1 Jon 5:11-12**). (2) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito loko rwom me cik pa Lukricitayo. “Yatariya gonyo dano ki i teko pa bal, kwanyo kiniga pa Lubanga, lwoko bal ki bal, dwoko dano ma giye i kom Lubanga, ki kelo loc i kom lukwor me cwiny ma neko dano” (Demarest 1997: 196). (3) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito loko Lukricitayo i cwiny. Ka ngat moni obino bot Kricito, en nongo cwiny manyen (**Ejek 36:26; 2 Kor 3:3**), tam pa Kricito (**1 Kor 2:16**), ki Cwiny ma oa ki bot Kricito (**Ejek 36:26; Jon 14:17**). (4) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito miyo Lukricitayo bedo ki wat macok, ki Lubanga kun wok ki bot Kricito. Lukricitayo gitwero “*wunyik cok bot komker me kica ki tek cwiny*” (**Ibru 4:16**; nen bene **Ibru 7:19**). (5) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito cweyo dano manyen (**Jon 3:3; Rom 6:4; 2 Kor 5:17; Gal 6:15**); kit ma dong kinyamo kwede, jo ma giye gikwanyogi i ot pa Lubanga macalo lutinone (**Jon 1:12; Rom 8:14-17, 23; 9:4; Gal 3:26; 4:5-7; Ep 1:5; 2:19; 1 Jon 3:1**) aki bedo ki wat macok i kin gii macalo omege ki lumege (labole, **Mat 12:50; Tic pa Lukwena 1:16; 6:3; 11:29; 12:17; 16:40; 18:18; 21:7, 17; Rom 14:10; 1 Tim 5:1-2**). (6) Onino mo acel, Kricito obi dwogo ki obi yubu lobo weny ki jami ma ki cweyo weny (**Rom 8:18-23; 2 Pet 3:3-13; Yabo 21:1-11**). Ki lok macek, kwena maber aye larre wa, en aye gen wa, en aye gen acel keken pi lobo, en aye gin madit loyo i lobo.

**Tyeng 13** omede ki tito botwa gin ma pire tek i lok me kwena maber, ma en aye, ka wa ye ki wa gamo Kricito macalo Rwot wa, wan wa “*ki keto lanyut i kome ki cwiny maleng*.” Wan wa jolo Kricito—ki kit ma atir ma en omiiyo botwa—ki niyee. Ento Kricito onongo ngeyo ni kadi wa niye kene pe miyo botwa teko me loko kwo ma wamito me kwo kwo maleng. Pi meno, en owaco ki lupwonnyene ni gukur me nongo “*teko ka Cwiny Maleng obino i komi*” (**Tic pa Lukwena 1:8**). I kare ma cwiny maleng opoto i nino me Pentekote, “gonyo wa ki i opii” odoko gin ma otum. Cik me cik macon onongo tye me woko, ma ki coyo i kom got. Kumbedi, **Gal 4:6** waco ni, “*Lubanga ocwalo cwiny pa Wode i cwinywa*.” Cwiny maleng bedo i iwa (**Ejek 36:26-27; Jon 14:16-17**), cik pa Kricito donj gicoyo woko i cwinywa (**Jer 31:33; Heb 8:10**), dok wan kikomwa wabedo “*waraga pa Kricito ma pe gicoyo ki kalam ento ki Cwiny pa Lubanga makwo, pe i kom apada me got ento i cwiny dano*” (**2 Kor 3:3**). Pi meno, ki “bino pa niyee i kom Kricito, tic pa Cik macalo lagwok ki lagwok gik woko ki Cwiny doko gin ma telo wi dano.” (Belleville 1986: 70)

Gin ma ki lwongo ni seal tye ki tic mapol: en nyutu ni gin moni tye ada; nyutu gin mo ma ki yer; nyutu bedo ki twero ma bene nyutu gwok ki gwok, ma en aye, lanyut ni nyutu wan calo jami pa Lubanga kikome (nen **Yabo 7:3**). Medo i kom meno, lanyut meno kikome nyuto twero pa ngat ma tye ka keto lanyut meno. I **tyeng 14**, Paulo omiyo botwa gin mukene ma pire tek ma mako bedo “*ma ki keto lanyut i kom Cwiny Maleng*,” ma en aye, Cwiny “*ki miyo macalo gin ma ki keto i kom jami ma wa nongo*.” Cik me cikke obedo “nyig mukwongo,” ma calo cente ma ki keto me moko tam onyo cul ma ki culo ma nyutu ni ki bi culo kwor weny lacen (nen **Rom 8:23; 2 Kor 1:22; 5:5**). Wangeyo ni obi time pien wabedo “*ki moko pi nino me larre*” (**Ep 4:30**). I kare ma tye ka bino, Lubanga obi laro cikke ne ki obi yabo ka gwoko jami me polo manyen ki lobo manyen bot dano weny

ma mege i Kricito. En tye “*Cwiny Maleng me cikke*” pien onongo kiciko en i kare mukato anged, mukwongo i cik macon (**Ejek 36:26-27; Joel 2:28-29**) ki dong ki bot Kricito (**Luka 24:49; Jon 14:16-17, 26; 16:1-14; Tic pa Lukwena 1:4-5**), ento mukwongo pien bedone tye ki cikke me jami madongo ma tye ka bino.

Watwero ngeyo ni dong kiketo lanyut i komwa ki Cwiny, pien: jo ducu ma guloko cwinygi dok guye Yecu macalo Rwotgi dong kiciko botgi Cwiny Maleng (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:38-39**); jo ducu ma gimaro Yecu gitye ki cwiny, Yecu binyute bot jone, ki jo ma gimaro Yecu gibiwinyo doge (**Jon 14:15-24**); jo ducu ma gitye ki Yecu macalo Rwotgi gitye ka lubo tela pa Cwiny Maleng dok ginongo gen ki bot Cwiny ni wan lutino pa Lubanga (**Rom 8:13-17**); jo ma gitye ki cwiny ginywalo nyig ma ginywalo ki cwiny (**Gal 5:22-23**); ki jo ma giye ni Yecu obedo Rwot gi nongo mic onyo mic me cwiny (**1 Cor 12:1-31**).

### PENY ME ANYWAKA

1. Mot ango ma watye kwede i yo me cwiny i Kricito?
  - Ma lubbe ki mot magi, tic ango ma watye kwede?
2. Lubanga oyerowa awene?
3. Lubanga tika oyerowa pi tyen lok mo?
  - Ka tye kumeno, ci yub meno obedo ngo?
  - Wanyuto ki cobo yub meno i kwowa nining?
4. Bedo “ma ki gamo” nyutu ngo ki nyutu ngo pi kwo wa?
  - Pingo bedo “awobe” pire tek bot mon?
5. “Laro” tyen lokke ngo?
6. ‘Ribo jami ducu i Kricito’ te lokke ngo?
7. “Galeyawa” kwako gin ango?
8. “Kwena maber” obedo gin ango?
9. Wunyam gin ma bedo “cwiny maleng” te lokke.

### C. 1:15-23—Lega pa Paulo ni jo Epeco myero gunge jami ducu ma Kricito obedo ki ma en tye kwede pi jo muye

I dul man Paulo miyo pwoc pi jo muye ki lego ni Lubanga ominigi ryeko, nyutu, ki nged i kome. En lego kikome ni omyero gunge gen me lwongo ne, lonyo me deyo ma en omiyo, ki teko ma dit ma tye bot gi. En tyeko dul man kun keto cwinye i kom Kricito, ma en aye lanyut madit loyo me teko meno, ma en aye, en dong ocer dok obedo i kabedo me polo, mabor loyo teko ki twero mukene ducu, macalo wi kanica. Kit ma onongo tye kwede ki **tyeng tyeng. 3-14, tyeng tyeng. 15-23** tye ki lok acel ma boco i leb Greek macon.

- **1:15-19a:** <sup>15</sup> *Pi meno an bene awinyo pi niyewu i kom Rwot Yecu, ki mar ma wutye kwede pi jo pa Lubana ducu,* <sup>16</sup> *pe awek miyo pwoc piwu, kun acoyo nyijwu i legana;* <sup>17</sup> *wek Lubana pa Rwotwa Yecu Kricito, Won deyo, omiwi cwiny me ryeko ki me nyuto gin ma nyuto ni wuje en.* <sup>18</sup> *Alego ni wan cwinywu obed lej, wek wuje gin ma gen ma en olwongowu kwede, ki kit lonyo me deyo ma en bimiyo bot jo pa Lubana,* <sup>19</sup> *ki ngo ma dit ma kato teko ne botwa ma waye.*

Dul man nyutu pwoc pa Paulo pi, ki gin ma en openyo pi, jo muye. Acakki me **tyeng. 15**, “*Pi tyen lok eni,*” nyutu ni lega ne pi jo maleng ni ocung i kom lonyo me gum me cwiny ma tye i Kricito ma Lubanga, pi kica ne, oonyo i kom gi. **Tyeng 15** nyutu ni, macalo jo ma ye, wan pe wabedo dano acel acel, ento wan dul kom. Pi meno, en omoko ni tye “*awinyo pi niyewu i kom Rwot Yecu, ki mar ma wutye kwede pi jo pa Lubana ducu.*”

Coc adek macon pe tye ki lok ni “marwu” i **tyeng 15**. Ka meno aye kit ma tye kwede i acakkine, ci “lokke myero obed ni niyegi onen ka maleng, pe i kwogi me cwiny keken ento i watgi ki Lukricitayo luwotgi ducu bene” (Foulkes 1989: 67). Te lokke tye acel kede ka “mar ni” tye onyo ku, pien niyee omyero ki nyute i yoo me tic ki i kin dano. Kit ma Paulo owaco kwede i Gal 5:6, myero obed “niye ma tiyo pi mar.”

Labol pa Paulo i **tyeng 16**, me “miyo pwoc” ki lega pi jo muye, myero obed lanen botwa. Wan ducu wabedo jo me ot pa Lubanga. Pi meno, wan wabedo jo me ot acel; wan weng dong wa rwate ki ngat acel acel. Jo me ot myero gumi pwoc ki lega pi ngat acel acel. Omyero “wabed ki yomcwiny kacel ki jo ma cwinygi yom, dok wakok kacel ki jo ma gikok” (**Rom 12:15**). Kit ma Lubanga aye okwanyowa me bedo jo me ode, kit ma waneno ki ticwa i kom omegiwa ki lumegiwa i agikkine nyuto gin ma watamo i kom Lubanga kikome!

I lega wa pi jo mukene, pol pa wan wa keto cwinywa i kom jami ma nen, labolle, cang pi jo ma komgi lit, konyo jo ma gitye ka kato ki i kare matek, gwok ki laro jo ma gitye ka unogi nyo ma gitwero bedo i peko. Ki lok ada, Paulo pe olego pi gin mo keken i kin jami magi. Ma ka meno, gin ma pire tek ma en lego pire aye ni Lubanga myero otim tic mapol makato i kom jo ma giye. En lego ni jo muye ni gu nong ngec i kom Lubanga kikome ki lok ada me kwena maber—Yecu obedo anga, ngo ma en tye kwede, ngo ma en tye ka timone. Ka meno odonyo i cwiny gi i yoo ma rwate ki ma kelo alokaloka, jo ma giye pe gibi bedo ki lworopi kwo gi ento gi bi bedo ki kero me cobo peko weny, kadi ber onyo marac, ki kica, guvu, ryeko, ki kuc (nen **Pil 4:12-13**).

I **tyeng 17**, Paul olego pi jami adek ma rwate: (1) “cwiny me ryeko”; (2) *niyabo*; ki (3) gin ducu me bedo “i ngec i kome.” En aye “ngec i kome” ma obedo gin ma pire tek, ma pire tek loyo ki ma pire tek loyo i ngec weng; ryeko ki nyutu jami aye gin ma mitte me nongo ngec ma kit meno. Ma lubu “ngec” pa Lubanga, lok ma ki tiyo kwede i leb Greek pi ngec tye *gnosis*. Kany, kadi bed kumeno, Paulo otiyo ki lok ma ki medo i kom lok meno, *epignōsis*. Zodhiates tito apokapoka ma tye: *gnōsis* tye “ngec ma tye i kare ni ki ma opokke ma ki poro ki *epignōsis*, ngec ma nen maber ki ma atir ma nyutu nywako tam matut i kom gin moni onyo ngec ma tye i kom ngat ma tye ki ngec ni” (Zodhiates 1993: *gnōsis*, 378). Ki woro bot *epignōsis*, en omedo ni “i cik manyen, pol kare loko i kom ngec ma tye ki teko madwong i kom kwo me dini, ngec ma nyutu ni ngat acel acel tye ka timo ne” (Zodhiates 1993: *epignōsis*, 624). Twero bedo ni gin ma pire tek loyo tye ni, i Baibul, “ngec” pa Lubanga i komwa ki “ngec” wa i kome pol kare nyutu jami mapol makato ngec ma mako tam keken ento obedo gin ma mako ngat acel acel, gin ma otimme i kwowa, ki “nyutu wat,” acel me “wat ma pire tek” (Clifford 2002: 41 [wat]; Peterson ki Richards 1992: 97 [bedo cok i yoo me cwiny nyo mar]; nen **Jon 10:14-15, 27; 17:3; Ep 4:13; Pil 1:9; 1 Tem 2:4; 2 Tem 2:19**). Ngec ma kit meno cung pi kwo ma oromo “i Kricito.”

Ki woro i kom “cwiny me ryeko ki me nyutu,” Ralph Martin owaco ni, “Lok aryoni omyero ki niang gii i kare me cik macon (*labole*. Jb. 28:12ff.; Je. 9:23ff.) aki keto piny pwoony me Baibul ni ryeko pe bino ki ryeko pa dano ki ryeko me kwanyo lok adaa ki i tam pa dano ento obedo mic pa Lubanga (*cf.* Lk. 10:21); ki nyutu ni obedo nying pi nyutu kome kene pa Lubanga ma kare weny tero kare me timo ne” (Martin 1970: 1109). Jo muye ducu dong gitye ki cwiny maleng. Nyig lok man ni “cwiny” i kine mukene twero cung i kom kit ma ngat moni tye kwede nyo kit ma en timo kwede (*labole*, **1 Kor 4:21** [“cwiny me mwolo”]; **2 Kor 4:13** [“cwiny me niye”]). Ento, kany “cwiny” tye ka lok i kom cwiny maleng. Paulo tye ka lega ni cwiny maleng omi bot jo ma ye ryeko ki nyutu, pien cwiny maleng keken aye twero miyo dano ngeyo Lubanga, nongo teko me cwiny, ki tic ki ryeko me cwiny, niang matut, ki niang matut.

I **tyeng tyeng 18-19a**, jami adek ma Paulo olego pigi kikome aye ni, kun gingeyo Lubanga i yo matut dok i yo matir, jo ma giye myero gubed ki ngec me ngeyo: (1) “gen me lwongo ne”; (2) “lonyo me deyo ma en obi nongo ki bot jo maleng”; ki (3) “dit pa teko ne bot wan ma waye.” I lega ne, Paulo omoko ni Lubanga tye mukwongo i jami weng: en tye “Lwongo mere”; “Gin ma en oleyo”; ki “tekone.” En olwongo wa me bedo ki wat ma rii ki en kene. Gen me lwongo ne pe obedo gin ma pe nen maber “gen i kom gen,” ento ki moko, pien tic weny me kelo lwongo ni kitimo ki Lubanga kikome, kun tiyo ki Kricito, ma okwo kwo ma onongo myero wakwo kwede ki oculo pi balwa ma onongo pe waromo culo, ki ki bot Cwiny Maleng, ma odwoko cwinywa cen wek wabed ki niye i kom Kricito ki omoko adwogi ne. Adwogi meno—tum pa lwongo wa—obedo alokaloka wa ma labenaka me doko calo Kricito, ki kwo wa manyen ki Lubanga i polo manyen ki lobo manyen.

Ki woro bot “dit pa teko ne bot wan ma waye” (**tyeng 19a**), teko ni tye i kare mukato, i kare ni, ki i anyim. Lokke wa ki i to me doko kwo, ki i bedo opii me bal me bedo agonya i Kricito, ki i bedo dano me ker pa Catan me doko dano me polo, pe obedo gin mo ma nok loyo cerwa me cwiny. Man pe obedo tic pa teko pa dano mo keken, ento obedo tic pa Kricito keken. Teko meno tye kwedwa i kare-ni dok bibedo kwedwa kare ducu, pien en bi “pe iwek wa onyo iwek wa” (**Ibru 13:5**). Ka wa ling i kom gen wa, niang lonyo me deyo ma wanongo, ki pwoyo dit pa teko ne i komwa, ma miyo wa twero ki miyo teko botwa me bedo jo ma genne ki luwiny i kom lwongo wa kany i lobo kany ki pe me loko tung lacuc onyo tung acuc me yenyo deyo ma nok, me lobo ki lonyo, ento me keto lonyo weng pi en.

- **1:19b-23:** *Jami eni tye ma lubu tic pa teko me teko ne*<sup>20</sup> *ma en okelo i Kricito, i kare ma en ocero en ki i kin jo muto, ci okete i kabedo me deyo tung acuc i polo,*<sup>21</sup> *en tye malo makato luloc ki twero ki tek ki dilo ducu, ki nyiy ducu ma gilwongogi, pe i kare man keken, ento wa i lobo ma bibino bene.*<sup>22</sup> *Dok oketo jami ducu piny i te tyene, ka omiye macalo lawi jami ducu bot jo muye en,*<sup>23</sup> *ma en aye kome, ma opong ki en ma pongo jami weny i jami ducu.*

Jami weng ma Paulo obedo ka lok iye i cura 1—gin ducu ma wanongo i Kricito—obedo gin ma twero time ki kimoko pi cer pa Kricito ki cito malo i polo (**tyeng 20**). Bedo “*i cinge tung acuc*” nyuto kabedo me deyo, twero, ki teko. Kit ma twero ki teko pa Kricito tye kwede ki waco i **tyeng tyeng. 21-22a**: tye pi dano weng ki pi naka. En tye ki twero i kom jami ducu me kom ki jami ducu me cwiny. Lok i kom Lubanga ma ocero Kricito ki i kin jo muto “*ki oketo en obedo i nget cinge tung acuc*” (**tyeng. 20**) obedo lok ma mako **Jab 110:1. Jab 110:1** odoko coc ma pire tek i cik manyen (tye lok 21 ma ki waco onyo ma ki loko i kome i coc mapol me cik manyen). Lok ma kiloko i kom jami ducu ma tye i te tyene i **tyeng 22a** obedo lok ma kikwanyo ki i **Jab 8:6**. Lok ma mako “*kare man*” ki “*kare ma tye ka bino*” nyutu kit ma Baibul loko kwede i kare me agiki, “*kare aryo*”: “*kare man,*” ki “*kare ma tye ka bino.*” Kare aryo ni gi niang kare weny. Man dong kare me bal ki too.. Ka Kricito odwogo, ci en bicako kare ma tye ka bino-ni i yo ducu. I kare ma tye ka bino, bal nyo to dong bibedo pe. kare ma tye ka bino obi rii matwal.<sup>4</sup>

Kricito tye ka loc i kare ni macalo Rwot. Loc pa Kricito ocakke ki cerre ki itone i polo (nen **Mar 16:19; Luka 22:69; Tic pa Lukwena 2:22-36; 7:55-56; Rom 1:4; 8:34; Ep 1:20-22; Pil 2:9-10; 3:20-21; Kol 1:13; 3:1; Ibru 1:3; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22; Yabo 1:5**). Kadi bed ni Kricito tye “*tye malo makato loc ducu ki twero ki twero ki loc ducu, ki nying mo keken ma gilwongo . . . jami ducu tye i te locce*” dok en aye “*wi jami ducu,*” Catan pud tye ka tic dok dano pud gitye ka jemo i kome. **Jab 110:1** waco ni, “*Rwot owaco bot rwoda ni, ‘Bed i kom bada ma lacuc, nio ka abimiyo lukworri doko kom laten tyeni.’*” Ki lok ada, loc pa Kricito i kare man obedo loc me loyo lweny. Too tye “*lakwor me agiki ma ki bi tyeko ne*” (**1 Kor 15:26**). To obi rweny woko i kare me dwogo pa Kricito me aryo (**1 Kor 15:23-26, 52-54**).

Jami eni weng tye pi kanica. En aye wi kanica ki wan, kanica, wabedo kom. Man nyutu note ma pire tek i kin Kricito ki kanica. Yecu kikome onyuto ribbe man ma pire tek-ki i kare ma en owaco bot Paulo (ma onongo kilwongo ni Caulo), “*Caulo, Caulo, iyela piyo?*” (**Tic pa Lukwena 9:4**) En pe owaco ni, “*Caulo, Caulo, piyo itye ka uno jona?*” Wic ki kom man bene nyutu ni kanica obedo gin tic pa Kricito me cobo yubbe i lobo. **Tyeng 23** nyutu ni kanica obedo pong pa Kricito pien: (1) Kricito pongo kanica kit ma Lubanga opongo ot lega me cik macon, ki (2) kom pongo wic. Jami weng ma Kricito tye kwede en miyo bot kanica wek wa med ki tic ma en oyabo i kare ma en tye kwedwa i lobo kany ki kelo tic ni i agiki.

Kit ma kanica pire tek kwede nen i waraga bot jo Epeco kun wok ki i lok mapol ma pat pat ma Paulo tiyo kwede pi kanica. Tye jami ma ki poro ki kom: kanica obedo kom pa Kricito (**Ep 1:22-23**); lok ma mako wibye: kanica obedo dul pa Ibrael (**Ep 2:12, 19**); architectural metaphors: kanica obedo ot pa Lubanga ki ot pa Lubanga (**Ep 2:21-22**); lok ma mako wat ki jo me ot: kanica obedo ot pa Lubanga (**Ep 2:19**) ki dako pa Kricito (**Ep 5: 22-32**). Gin acel acel i kin lok ma ki poro ni tye ki rwate ki jingo note ma tye i kin Kricito ki jone ki, pi meno, note pa jo pa Kricito i kin gii. Kit macalo Kricito pe opokke (**1 Kor 1:13**), kit meno bene kom ki wiye giribbe, dul kom giribbe i kingi, laco giribbe ki dakone, ki “*godu makwo*” ducu girwate maber i ot maleng. Gi keto cwinywa i kom marwa ma lamal loyo ki bedo ki wat macok ki Lubanga ki Kricito (**Nwo 6:5; Mat 22:37-38; Mar 12:29-30; Luka 10:27-28**) ki ngat acel acel (**Levi 19:18; Mat 19:19; 22:39; Mar 12:31; Luka 10:27-28; Gal 5:14**). Adwogi me keto cwiny i kom wat man tye ni omyero wadok calo Yecu (**Rom 8:29**) ki “*wubed maleng, pien an [Lubanga] aleng*” (**Levi 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7, 26; 1 Pet 1:15-16**). Gin ma oweko en tye kit meno aye ni cwiny me gicikke pa Lubanga ki jone kare ducu obedo “*Abibedo Lubanagi, gin bene gibibedo jona*” (**Acak 17:8; Nia 6:7; 29:45; Levi 26:12; Jer 7:23; 11:4; 24:7; 30:22; 31:1, 33; 32:38; Ejek 11:19-20; 14:10-11; 36:28; 37:23, 27; Koc 2:23; Jek 8:8; 13:9; 2 Kor 6:16; Ibru 8:10; Yabo 21:3**).

Lok me lapor ki lok ma mako kanica ni tye ki tyen lok ma tiyo: “*Lok ada ni kanica tye calo jo me ot myero omed marwa ki bedo kacel i kin waa. Tam ni kanica tye calo dako pa Kricito omyero omi wa tute pi bedo maleng ki maleng, ki bene mar madit pi Kricito ki bedo i te loc pa kanica. ducu. Tam me pur myero ocuko cwinywa me medde ki dongo i kwo pa Lukricitayo ki nongo piwa kenwa ki pi jo mukene cam ma mitte me dongo Cal pa kanica macalo ot pa Lubanga manyen myero omed ngecwa i kom bedo pa Lubanga ma bedo i kinwa ka warwate. me pako ki tic maber ma wamiyo bote (nen Ibru 13:15-16). Lapor pa kanica ma calo kom pa Kricito omyero omed rwate wa i kin waa ki pwoc wa pi mic ma pat pat ma tye i kom.*” (Grudem 1994: 859)

Francis Foulkes nyutu kit ma kanica pire tek kwede kun waco ni, “*Kanica tye ki twero ki teko me loyo*

<sup>4</sup> Mwaki aryo ni ki nyamo gi matut i Menn 2022: 19-26.

aunauna weny pien latel wic ki ladit ne en aye Rwot pa dano weny" (Foulkes 1989: 74). Me timo man, kanica omyero obed lanyut pa Kricito ma opong, ma en aye, omyero wabed acel calo kom ma tye i wic, omyero wanyut rwom me kwo ne, gin ma pire tek bote, marre, kica ne, ki mukene. Kit ma kimiyo botwa cwinye (**Ejek 36:26; 2 Kor 3:3**), tam-me (**1 Kor 2:16**), cwinye (**Ejek 36:26; Jon 14:17**), ki lokke (**Mat 24:35; Jon 14:26**), omyero wa kwan ki tic ki jami eni weng. I ngeye Yecu obi bedo makwo i kanica ki "*doggola me Lyel pe biloyone*" (**Matt 16:18**).

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Gin ango ma pire tek ma Paulo olego pi kacokke?

- I yoo ango, ka tye, lega ne pi kanica pat ki kit ma wa lego kwede?
- Ka apoka poka tye, ngo ma wapwonyo ki iye?

2. 'Ngeyo' Lubanga kwako gin ango?

- Watwero medo "ngec" wa i kom Lubanga nining?

3. Lok i kom tyen lok me carolok mapat pat nyo lok ma Paulo tiyo kwede pi kanica.

4. Ngo ma tye tyen lok mogo ma mako note ma pire tek ki wic ki kom ma tye i kin Kricito ki kanica?

5. Ngo ma kanica myero obed ka timone me nyutu rwom pa Kricito?

#### **D. 2:1-10—Kit, yoo, ki tyen lok me larre**

I dul man, Paulo oloko i kom kit ma pire tek kwede, yo ki yub me larrewa. Larre wa tye gin mo ma nok loyo kato wa ki i to me cito i kwo. I **tyeng tyeng. 1-6** en owaco ni larre wa tye 100% ki bot Lubanga, ma otimo man pi marre madit, kica, ki kica botwa. Wa aa ki i kit me bedo dano ma otoo ma onongo tye i te akemo pa Lubanga me bedo kwo, ki cero, ki bedo kacel ki Kricito i polo. **Tyeng 7** nyutu ni Lubanga otimo man wek i kare ma tye ka bino en onyut botwa "*lonyo ma okato kare me kica ma en onyuto botwa i Kricito Yecu.*" Yoo ma wa tiyo kwede me nongo larre ni tye ki niyee (**tyeng tyeng. 8-9**). Tic maber pa larre wa tye ni dong wa tye ka wot i tic maber ma Lubanga oyubo piwa me atima (**tyeng. 10**).

- **2:1-3:** <sup>1</sup>*Dok onono yam wuto woko pi turo cikwu ki balwu,* <sup>2</sup>*ma yam wubedo iye kun wulubo kit me lobo man, kun wulubo laloc me tek me yamo, cwiny ma kombeddi tye ka tic i i jo ma pe giwinyo lok pa Lubanga.* <sup>3</sup>*I kingi wan bene yam wubedo ka lubo miti me komwa, kun walubo miti me komwa ki me tamwa, dok bene wubedo litino me akemo, macalo jo mukene-ni.*

Tyeng magi tito kit ma dano tye kwede, ma pe kitwero dwokogi odoco. Kit ma wa rweny kwede ki ma pe ki kony, ki bedo wa mabor ki Lubanga, ki nyutu i tyeng magi weny. Mukwongo, wan ducu kinywalowa "ma wato," ento pe "komwa lit" keken. Jo ma guto i yo me cwiny pe gitwero miyo kwo me cwiny botgi kit ma jo ma guto i yo me kom pe gitwero miyo kwo me kom. Me aryo, to wa me cwiny pe obedo mere bedo ma pe wa tamo, ento obedo bedo me jemo i kom Lubanga. Pi meno, loc wa onongo tye ma wan "wawoto" (ma en aye, wabedo) i "*bal ki bal.*" Pi meno keken, ento wabedo ki miti me kwo "*kun walubo kit me lobo man, kun walubo laloc me tek me polo*" *dok wakwo* "*i miti me komwa, kun walubo miti me komwa ki me tamwa.*" Pi meno, wamoko tamwa i kom lumone adek madongo pa Lubanga ki lutim bal me woro Lubanga: lobo; ringo; ki Catan. Balo wa i bal omako wan weng, pien wan wabedo "*miti me kom ki me tam.*" I kit kwo ma kit meno, onongo watye "*pi kit ma gi tye kwede lutino me akemo.*"

"*Kit ma lobo ni tye ka wot kwede*" (**tyeng. 2**) nyutu kit me tekwaro ki kwo pa dano ma jemo i kom Rwot. Jami ma pe woro Lubanga i lobo-ni, ma tye iye jami me kom, bedo ki miti i kom jami ma tye i lobo, miti me nongo jami ma mitte oyotoyot, keto deyo i komwa kenwa, bedo ki miti i komwa kenwa, miti me bedo ki twero, tic ki dano, ki dong loyo jo mukene, ducu cung calo kit me lobo ki teko ma jemo i kom Lubanga ki woro Lubanga. James pi twero bedo maleng onyo tito lok ma mako kit ma lok man pire tek kwede i kare ma en owaco ni, "*Ngat mo keken ma mito bedo larem lobo doko lakwor pa Lubanga*" (**Yak 4:4**) *Jon oketo lok man kit man, "Pe wumar lobo, kadi gin ma tye i lobo. Ka dano mo maro lobo, nono mar pa Lubanga pe i iye. Pien gin ducu ma tye i lobo, miti me komwa ki miti marac ma waneno ki wangwa, ki wakke me kwo, pe oa ki bot Won, ento oa*

ki bot lobo.” (1 Jon 2:15-16) Gal 4:3 waco botwa ni, ma peya Kricito olarowa, onongo watye “gubedo opii i te jami macon me lobo man” dok onongo gitye “i te acena” (Gal 3:10), pien wan onongo “i te bal” (Gal 3:22) ki pi meno “opii me bal” (Jon 8:34; Rom 6:16-17, 20).

I kom dano ma pe ki laro gi, Catan tye ka tic matek. Catan ki lwongo ni “lalo lobo man” (Jon 12:31) ki “lubanga me lobo man [nyo ‘kare man’]” (2 Kor 4:4). Eno tye gin mumiyo wot wa “ma lubbe ki kit me lobo-ni” tye, i adane, “ma lubbe ki laloc me tek me polo, ma en aye cwiny ma tye ka tic i kom jo ma pe luwiny” (tyeng. 2). Pien Catan aye laloc ki lubanga me lobo-ni, ngat mo keken ma pe tye i te ker pa Lubanga tye i te twero ki twero pa Catan (Tic pa Lukwena 26:18). Catan ki lwongo kany “laloc me teko me yamo” pien i kare macon, lok ni yamo onongo pol kare nyutu kabedo me cwiny pa lumalaika ki jogi.

Nyig lok ni “kom” kitiyo kwede i yo mapat pat i kabedo mapat pat. I kare mukene loko i kom kitwa me dano, i kare mukene i kom komwa me kom. I lok man, tic mukwongo pa “kom wa” (tyeng. 3a) nyutu ni “kit ma dano tye kwede, kit ma en tamo kwede, ki jami ma tye adaa. I lok mukene, ‘koma’ obedo ngat ma atye macalo dano ma pat ki alokaloka mo keken ma twero bino i koma ki bot Lubanga onyo cwec odoco. Kit ma an abedo labal ma jemo, lakwo i kom Lubanga ki jami ducu ma en tye kwede, tam me kom’ pol kare bedo ki tam marac nyutu gin marac ma ki nywalo kwede, tim marac, ki jemo. Watwero gonyo lok pa Paulo i kom ‘kom’ i lok man calo ‘bal pa dano ma ki nywalo kwede.” (Crabtree 2001: n.p.) I v. 3b, Kit ma Paulo otiyo kwede ki “kom” ki “tam” mapat pat nyuto ni, kunnu, “kom” cung pi miti me komwa.

Ma lubbe ki “miti” me komwa, lok ma kitiyo kwede me “miti” me komwa i leb Greek obedo nying *epithumia*. Kadi bed ni lok ni “miti” pol kare tye ki tyen lok me buto, meno pe obedo tyen lok ma pire tek kany. *Epithumia* te lokke ni “mito madwong, miti matek, miti”; tutwalle ka kitiyo kwede i yo marac te lokke ni “miti ma pe rwatte dok ma okato kare woko, miti me kom, miti me buto” (Zodhiates 1993: “*epithumia*,” 627). Tic ki lok man rwate ki tic, teko pa bal ma bedo i cwiny. Kit macalo “niye ma tiyo pi mar” (Gal 5:6) obedo gin ma nyutu ni ngat moni ki nywale odoco ki tye i Kricito, pi meno kwo ma ki nyutu ni “miti me komwa” obedo gin ma nyuto ni ngat meno pe kinywale odoco dok pe tye i Kricito. En omio, i Roma 8, Paulo owaco, “*Tam ma mako jami me kom en aye to. . . pien tam ma lubo kit pa dano dag Lubanja; pien pe mine kene i te cik pa Lubanja, pien pe twero lubone, dok jo ma gilubo kit pa dano pe gitwero yomo cwiny Lubanga*” (Rom 8:6-8).

Jami magi ducu tye ka waco botwa ni dano ducu nyo maro lobo nyo maro Lubanga, tye i te loc ki twero pa Catan nyo ker ki twero pa Lubanga, tye opii me bal nyo opii me kit ma atir. Lok acel-lu bene kiloko iye tyen mapol i buk me Niyabo ducu. I Niyabo, dano ducu (“*kaka ki dano ducu ki leb-gu ki rok ducu*”) ki neno calo ngat acel i kin dul aryo, ma gitye ka jemo, kema: lobo (Yabo 11:9; 13:7; 14:6; nen bene 17:15), onyo kanica (Yabo 5:9; 7:9); jo ma gibedo i lobo (Yabo 3:10; 6:10; 8:13; 11:10; 13:8, 12, 14; 14:6; 17:2, 8), nyo jo ma gubedo dano me polo (Yabo 6:9, 11; 7:9-10; 11:12; 12:10; 14:1-3; 15:2-4; 19:1-9, 14; 20:4-6); jo ma giworo lee (Yabo 13:3, 4, 8, 12, 15; 14:9, 11; 19:20), nyo jo ma giworo Latin romo (Yabo 4:8-11; 5:9-14; 6:9; 7:9-17; 11:15-18; 12:11, 17; 14:4, 12; 15:2-4; 17:14; 19:5-9; 20:4; 21:9; 22:3); jo ma gitye ki lanyut pa lee-ni (Yabo 13:16-17; 14:9, 11; 19:20), nyo jo ma Lubanga oketo lanyut i komgi (Yabo 7:3; 9:4; 14:1; 22:4); jo ma nyinggi pe gicoyo i buk me kwo (Yabo 13:8; 17:8; 20:15), nyo jo ma nyinggi dong kicoyo i buk me kwo (Yabo 3:5; 21:27); jo ma gitye but “gang madit .” (Yabo 11:8; 16:19; 17:18; 18:10, 16, 18, 19, 21), nyo jo ma gitye i kin “gang ma gimaro” (Yabo 20:9). Pe tye yoo mukene ma pe rwate onyo me adek.

Dano mapol gitye ki peko me ye ni wan tye “*pi kit ma gi tye kwede lutino me akemo*” (tyeng. 3). Dano weng ngeyo i cwinye ni wan tye ki peko mo ma pire tek ma tye i cwinywa ma pe watwero juku ne. Dano mapol gi loko lok man calo gin ma pire tek kun gi waco gin mo ma calo “timo bal obedo dano.” Ento, omyero watam i kom kit ma wan wabedo kwede ma lubbe ki Lubanga. Lengo pa Lubanga tye guti. Bal pe rwate ki bedo maleng ne. Gin ma kubbe ki lengo pa Lubanga aye kinigane. Dano mapol bene gicayo nyo bene gibedo ki akemo i kom akemo pa Lubanga. Kiniga pa Lubanga “obedo gin maleng ma en miyo i kom gin marac. . . . Gin ma rwate ki lok me Baibul i kom bedo maleng ki akemo pa Lubanga aye lok ada ni pe gitwero bedo kacel ki bal. Lengo pa Lubanga nyuto bal woko ka maleng; akemo ne jemo i kome. Pi meno bal pe twero nyiko cok bot Lubanga, dok Lubanga pe twero diyo bal.” (Stott 1986: 102, 103, 106; nen Kab 1:13; Rom 1:18)

- **2:4-7:** <sup>4</sup>Ento Lubanja, ma onono tye ki lonyo i kicane, pi marre madit ma en marowa kwede, <sup>5</sup>kadi bed onono wadoko jo muto pi balwa, en omiyowa kwo kacel ki Kricito (pi kicane omiyo wularowu), <sup>6</sup>dok ocerowa kacel kwede, ka oketowa kacel kwede i polo i Kricito Yecu, <sup>7</sup>wek i kare ma tye ka bino en onyut lonyo madwoj me kicane i komwa i Kricito Yecu.

Jemo pa dano i kom Lubanga, bedo gi opii bot lobo, kom, ki cen maraco, ki bedo labongo kony mo keken me laro kwo gi ki nyutu i acaki me tyeng. 4, “Ento Lubanga.” Nge ni En aye “oweko wabedo kwo” (tyeng. 5), “ocero wa malo” (tyeng. 6a), ki “oketo wa piny . . . i kabedo me polo” (tyeng. 6b). Tic eni nyutu ni

en oyero wa (1:4), oyubo wa con (1:5), ogonyo wa (1:7), ki oketo lanyut i komwa (1:13). Jami eni weng ki tiimo i, ki bot, ki ki Kricito. Gin bene gi rwate ki **Kol 1:13** ma waco ni Lubanga “*olaro wa ki i te loc me col, ki otero wa i ker pa Wode ma en maro*” ki bot **Pil 3:20** ma waco ni kombedi “*bedo anywali wa tye i polo.*” Dok, man nyutu ni larre wa tye 100% tic pa Lubanga i Kricito. En tye pi kica ne macalo adwogi me mar ki kica ne botwa.

Bedo wa kwo i Kricito rom ki to wa i Adam (**Rom 5:12-21; 1 Kor 15:21-22**). Lubanga owaco bot Adam ni “*i nino ma ibicamo iye [yat me ngeyo gin maber ki marac] en aye ibito iye bene*” (**Acak 2:17**). I kare ma Adam ocamo, i kare meno en ocalo poke woko ki bot Lubanga (nen **Ic 59:2**), ki kodi ma ki pito ma okelo too me kom ki me cwiny ma labenaka. Kany, Paulo tye ka waco botwa ni i kare ma wa ribbe ki Kricito, kodi ma ki pito ma kelo cer wa me kom ki bedo kacel matwal ki Lubanga i kit ma atir, ma rwate ki calle (**Rom 8:29**) ki bedo calo en (**1 Jon 3:2**). I Kricito, Lubanga ki dano gi rwate ki gibedo ki kuc.

Twero bedo ni gin ma oyomo cwinya loyo i kom larre wa tye ni, calo bedo wa ki Cwiny Maleng, obedo mere cikke, cul me acaki, onyo gen me jami madongo ma obi bino pi naka! Pi mano, **tyeng. 7** tito botwa ni Lubanga omiyo wabedo kwo, ocerowa malo, dok oketowa i kabedo me polo “*wek i kare ma tye ka bino en onyut lonyo madwoj me kicane i komwa i Kricito Yecu.*” Pe watwero ngeyo kit ma “*lonyo ma okato kare me kica ma en onyuto botwa i Kricito Yecu*” binen i kare ma tye ka bino anyim. Ento ka watero cikke man matut i cwinywa ki i kwowa, ci tye tyen lok aryo ma twero timme botwa. Mukwongo, kadi wa jami maraco ma timme i komwa i kwo man pe gin mo ka kiporo ki gin ma Lubanga ocikke pire piwa. Pi meno, omyero wabed ki kero me ciro jami ducu ma wakato ki iye i kwo man ki tekcwiny, gen, ki kuc ma pe tye bot ngat mo keken ma pe ngeyo Kricito. Me aryo, kit macalo Lubanga onyuto mar, kica, ki kica botwa, ocikke botwa mar, kica, ki kica mapol ma pe gik pi kare ducu, omyero wacak nyuto kit mar acel-lu, kica, ki kica bot jo mukene, kadi wa (nyo tutwalle) bot jo ma pe watwero marogi nyo bene lumonewa. Gin mumiyo, ada, tye ni Lubanga onyuto marre, kicane, ki kicane i komwa i kare ma onongo pud wabedo lukworre.

- **2:8-10:** <sup>8</sup> *Pien pi kicane omiyo gilarowu pi niyewu; dok meno pe oa ki botwu, ento obedo mot pa Lubana;* <sup>9</sup> *pe pi tic, wek nat mo pe owakke.* <sup>10</sup> *Pien wan wabedo gin ma en ocweyowa, ma en ocweyowa i Kricito Yecu wek wati tic mabeco, ma Lubana yam oyubo con wek walubgi.*

Niye obedo yo ma wanongo kwede mic me kica pa Lubanga—larrewa. I kare ma **tyeng. 8b** waco ni “*dok meno pe oa ki botwu, ento obedo mot pa Lubana,*” “meno” ki “en” ducu tye ka lok i kom niyewa, ento pe i kom kica pa Lubanga nyo larrewa. Man tye kit meno pi tyen lok ma lubo ni: (1) Ka “man” ki “en” onongo tye ka lok i kom kica pa Lubanga onyo larre, lok ni onongo obi bedo ma pe rwate ki lok adaa; (2) Lok i kom “niyee” gwoko apokapoka ma tye i kin niyee ki tic; (3) Lok ducu ma tye i dul lok ni ki gwoko maber ki kwano “ni” ki “en” ma nyutu niyee wa; (4) Man tye ka rwate ki gin ma ki waco i dul me 1 ki 2 ni larre wa tye 100% tic pa Lubanga; ki (5) dul mogo ma rwate gi nyutu lok acel (nen **Jon 1: 12-13; 10:25-29; Tic pa Lukwena 13:48; 16:14; Rom 6:23; 12:3; 1 Kor 12:3; 2 Kor 4:3-7; Pil 1:29; Ibru 12:2**). Ki lok ada, niyewa obedo adwogi me dwoko kwowa odoco, ento pe obedo gin ma okelo. Gin ma tye i vv. 8-9 en aye ni pe gilarre pi gin mo ma watye kwede, gin mo ma watye kwede, nyo gin mo ma watimo; larre wa weng obedo mic pa kica pa Lubanga botwa—pe wanongo ki botwa onyo wapore ki wan.

Man ki moko i **tyeng. 10** ma waco ni “*wan wabedo luticce*”; wan aye “*gicweyo i Kricito Yecu.*” Pi meno, kit ma Paulo owaco kwede i **2 Cor 5:17**, “*Ka nat mo tye i Kricito, en doj odoko ginaketa manyen.*” Wan wabedo ticce i yoo mapol. En oyero wa, moko wa con, gamo wa, laro wa, keto lanyut i kom wa, miyo wa kwo, dwoko wa malo, ki keto wa i kabedo me polo en aye gin ma en otimo piwa. Ticce (ma en aye, “*Lubanga aye tye ka tic i cwinyi, me bedo ki miti ki tic pi gin ma en maro,*” **Pil 2:13**) en aye gin ma en timo i komwa. Gin “*tic mabeco ma Lubana oyubo con wek walubgi*” (**tyeng. 10**) gin ma en timo kun wok ki botwa.

Wa lare i kit ma wan tye kwede, ma en aye, lubalo i kom Lubanga (**Rom 5:8**), ento Lubanga pe wekowa i kit meno. en laro wa pi tyen lok mo, ma en aye, “*pi tic maber*” (**Tic pa Lukwena. 10**). Ento, kit ma bino kwede i acaki me niyee i kom Kricito, ma onongo obedo tic pa Lubanga, kit meno bene “*tic maber*” ma Lubanga ogwokowa me timone, “*Lubanga oyubbe con.*” Pi meno, kwowa ducu i Kricito—macon, ma tye ka bino, ki ma tye anyim—tye ducu i cinge.

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Tika wan wa tye maber ento wa timo gin marac pi kabedo marac ki ma pe atir ki yub me kwo pa dano? Pingo onyo pingo ku?

2. Lubanga tika pe ngolo kop atir i ngolo kop i kom ngat mo me cito i mac me kapiny? Pingo onyo pingo ku?
3. Pi gin ango ma omiyo mar pa Lubanga piwa “dit” (tyeng 4)?
4. I yoo ango ma lok me kwena maber me larre pi kica keken poko kin Lukricitayo ki dini mukene ducu ma i lobo?
5. Pingo lok ada ni wan ki larre labongo paro pi tic wa tye gin ma cwero cwiny jo mogo, kadi wa jo ma i kanica?
6. Ngo ma myero watim i kom jo ma i kanica ma pe ginyuto tic maber? Gin ango ma myero wadok iye botgi?

### **E. 2:11-22—Kit ma kanica tye kwede**

- **2:11-12:** <sup>11</sup> *Pi meno myero wupo ni yam con wun Lurok ma yam gilwojowu ni, “Jo ma pe gilirogi” pi gin ma gilwojo ni “Lirre” ma dano gitiyo i kom dano ki cinggi—* <sup>12</sup> *remember that you were at that time separate from Christ, excluded from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers to the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world.*

Tyeng aryo magi nyuto kit ma Lurok ducu onongo gitye kwede ma peya Kricito obino. Ento, gin bene gi coyo piny kit ma ngat acel acel tye kwede i kit ma en tye kwede. “*Pok ki bot Kricito*” = ma pe ki laro ki ma pe ki laro. “*Ki kwanyo gi ki i kin jo Irael*” medo ki Irael me kom (kit ma Lurok gi tamo kwede) ki Irael me cwiny (kit ma dano weny ma gi tye kwede). “*Dano ma pe ngeyo gicikke me cikke*” = gicikke pa Moses (kit ma Lurok gi tamo kwede) ki gicikke me gum ma Lubanga ociko, ma en aye, Abrahamic, Davidic, ki gicikke manyen, ma onyutu ki nongo cobo ne i Kricito (kit ma dano weny ma gi tye kwede).<sup>5</sup> “*Pe ki gen mo,*” ma en aye, gen me larre ki kwo ma labinaka pe “*labongo Lubanga*” = Lubanga pe bedo i ngat mo i kit ma en tye kwede; kadi wa pi OT Irael, deyo pa Lubanga ma ki lwongo ni Shekinah onongo oweko ot lega ma peya ki tero gi i opii i Babilon ki dong pe odwogo cen; ki dano weny (medo ki Irael ma gu kwero Kricito macalo Rwot gi), i tic, “*woro labongo ngec*” (**Tic pa Lukwena 17:23**). “*I lobo*” = kadi bed ni lok man twero loko “*labongo Lubanga,*” bene tito kit ma dano weny gi tye kwede: dano weny gi tye “*wubed i lobo*” (**Yabo 3:10; 6:10; 8:13; 11:10; 13:8, 12, 14; 14:6; 17:2, 8**), ma en aye, cwinygi ki tangi, kacel ki komgi, ginongo kabedogi me ada i lobo, pe i polo ki Lubanga; go bedo “*me lobo*” (**Jon 17:16**), pe i lobo keken. Jami eni weng nyutu ni ngat moni pe twero laro kwo ne kene, kede ka onongo tye ki miti me timo ne (ma gin pe gitye kwede). Man jingo ki moko gin ma dong ki waco i **1:4-14** ki **2:1-10** i kom teko pa Lubanga i larre.

Paulo olwongo Irael ni “*gin ma ki lwongo ni lirre*” me nyutu ni lirre onongo obedo gin ma ki timo “*ki tiimo i kom ki cing dano*” ento onongo pe ki tyen lok mo me cwiny, pi meno, onongo pe pire tek i wang Lubanga ka cwiny ngat moni pe ki liro, ma kelo niye ki woro bot Lubanga (nen **Rom 2:25-29**). Yub me lirre onongo tye macalo lanyut onyo lanyut pa “*kit ma atir pi niye*” (**Rom 4:9-12**). Yub me lirre kikome “*pe tye gin mo*” ka pe ki lubo ki niyee ki woro (nen **1 Kor 7:18-19; Pil 3:2-3**). Lubanga kikome onongo olwongo Irael me “*lir cwinyi*” dok inyut ngolo kop atir ki mar bot lutino kic, mon to, ki lurok (**Nwo 10:12-19**). Ento, en pi otimo kumeno; pi meno, Lubanga owaco ni “*jo me ot pa Irael ducu pe giliro cwinygi*” (**Jer 9:25-26**).

En aye kit me awaka, bedo lamal, ki bedo ngat acel keken ma Irael onongo tye kwede i kom Lurok ma Paulo tye ka lok iye kany. Kit meno ki nyutu i **Tic pa Lukwena 21:27-30** ki bene ki Petero i **Gal 2:11-13**. Gin ma kelo lwo tye ni Irael onongo myero obed “*dero bot rok*” (**Ic 42:6; 49:6**), ento obale. Ento, lok ada “*light to the nations*” is Jesus Christ. Consequently, when Jesus was brought to the Temple to be circumcised, the Cwiny maleng obino i kom Cimeon ma omako Yecu i cinge ki lacen oloko onyo oloko i kom **Isa 9:2; 42:6; 49:6** ma calo tye ka lok i kom Yecu, kun waco ni, “*Lero me nyutu bot Lurok*” (**Luka 2:32**). Yecu kikome oloko i kom lok meno i kare ma en owaco ni “*An aye lero me lobo*” (**Jon 8:12; 9:5; 12:46**).

Pien kanica obedo kom Kricito i lobo kany, **Ic 42:6; 49:6** bene Paulo ki Barnaba guloko i kome i **Tic pa Lukwena 13:47** ma calo ma mako kanica ki ma calo ma tye ka cobe ki larre pa Lurok me gamo lok me kwena maber. I yoo acel-lu, i **Matt 5:14** Yecu owaco bot lupwonnyene ni, “*wun wu lero me lobo.*” I **Tic pa Lukwena 1:7-8** Yecu ociko lupwonnyene ni gucit “*nio kwede wa i kabedo mabor loyo i wi lobo.*” Man nyutu ni **Ic 49:6**, kan ma latic bene ki miye tic me bedo “*dero pa [onyo bot] rok*” ki kelo larre “*nio wa i agikki lobo.*” Medo i kom meno, i kare ma tye ka lok ki Agripa i **Tic pa Lukwena 26:16-18**, Paulo oloko ni kicime me cito bot Lurok “*me yabo wangi wek gulokke gua ki i col piny gudok i lero, ki gulokke gua i te loc pa Catan, gulokke bot*

<sup>5</sup> Nen Menn 2021a at 30-40 pien kit ma Kricito ki kanica gubedo kwede cobo Abrahamic, Davidic, ki gicikke manyen.

Lubanga.” Man nyutu ni **Ic 42:6-7**, kan ma ki cwalo iye latic calo lero bot rok “*me yabo wang ma pe neno*” ki me kelo “*jo ma gibedo i piny macol ki i buc.*” Pi meno, Paulo tye ka waco ni omyero wiwa opo ni onongo wabedo ka mabor ki Lubanga dok onongo pe ki gen ento, pi kica pa Lubanga keken, dong kikelowa cok. Pi meno, watwero dok pe myero wanen ngat mo keken nyo bedo ki cwiny me awaka, bedo ki rwom ma lamal, ki bedo ki cwiny me bedo ngat acel keken ma Icræel onongo tye kwede. Ma ka meno, omyero wa lok ki dano mukene ki wabed jami tic pa Gid me kelo gi i lero me larre, kit ma Lubanga okelo wa kwede i lero me larre.

- **2:13-22:** <sup>13</sup> *Ento kombeddi i Kricito Yecu, wun ma yam yam wutye ka mabor, doj doj ginyikowu cok pi remo pa Kricito.* <sup>14</sup> *Pien en kikome aye kuc wa, ma oketo dul aryo ni gudoko acel ki oturo cel ma opokke woko,* <sup>15</sup> *ki kwanyo jemo i kome, ma en aye cik ma tye i cik, wek i kome kene en olok gin aryo ni gudok dano acel manyen, wek kuc obed,* <sup>16</sup> *pi yatariya ma onono doj otyeko neko mone woko.* <sup>17</sup> *EN OBINO OTITO LOK ME KWENA MABER ME KUC BOT WUN JO MA ONODO WUTYE KA MABOR, KI KUC BOT JO MA ONODO WUTYE COK;* <sup>18</sup> *pien pi en wan weng watye ki yoo me donyo bot Won i Cwiny acel.* <sup>19</sup> *Pi meno, doj pe wubedo welo nyo welo, ento wudoko dano acel ki jo pa Lubanga, dok bene wudoko jo me ot pa Lubanga,* <sup>20</sup> *ma ki gero i kom guti pa lukwena ki lunebi, Kricito Yecu kikome aye obedo got me twok ot,* <sup>21</sup> *ot ducu ma giribbe kacel, doj doko ot pa Lubanga maleŋ pi Rwot,* <sup>22</sup> *i en bene wutye ka gedo kacel me doko ot pa Lubanga i Cwiny.*

Lok ni “*Ento kombedi,*” ma cako **tyeng. 13**, nyutu alokaloka madit, ma rom ki ma tye i **2:4**. Tyeng magi tito gin ma pire tek i kom kwena maber ki dini pa Lukricitayo, twatwalle bot Lujudaya. Lujudaya onongo gubedo “jo ma Lubanga oyerero”—ento dong pe. Kombeddi dong “jo ma giyero” gubedo dano ducu, Lujudaya ki Lurok ducu, ma Lubanga oyerogi *I Kricito*. Ki dong ‘*kikelowa cok*’ bot Lubanga pi Kricito (**tyeng. 13**).

**Tyeng 14-16** nyutu kit ma Kricito ki kwena maber okelo kwede alokaloka i kom Icræel ki lwak pa Lubanga. I te gicikke macon, apoka poka ma tye i kin dul dano ma pat pat ma onongo tye ki tyen lok mo me tekwaro obedo apoka poka i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok. I ot lega ma nen, onongo tye cel kikome ma poko kin Lujudaya ki Lurok. **Tyeng 14** waco ni Kricito “*oturo cel ma poko kin dano*” ma opoko kin Lujudaya ki Lurok. **Tyeng 15** cito anyim; waco ni Kricito pe keken “*oturo cel ma poko kin dano,*” ento en bene “*oloko gin aryo ni gudoko dano manyen acel.*” Gin ma Kricito otimo gudo wiinye i kin dano “i kin dano” (wat i kin dano) ki “i kin dano ki Lubanga). Labongo Kricito, tye jemo i kin dano pien gi nyutu apokapoka ma tye i kin gii. Kombedi, i Kricito, jemo dong otum woko pien dano gudoko acel; adwogi ne tye kuc (**tyeng tyeng. 14-15**). I yoo acel-lu, labongo Kricito, bedo ki mone i kin dano ki Lubanga pien bal opoko dano\ ki Lubanga; ento i Kricito, bal pa dano dong kikwanyo woko, jemo dong kikwanyo woko, dok dong kidwokogi bot Lubanga (**tyeng. 16**).

**Tyeng 15** waco ni “mone” ma onongo tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok onongo “*cik ma tye i kin cik.*”

**Tyeng 16** waco ni, pi yatariya, Kricito “*neko jemo ni*” (nen bene **Kol 1:19-23**). Lok ma mako cik ni pire tek ki dok nyutu kit ma Kricito otimo kwede. Lujudaya onongo gutiyo ki Cik pa Moses me ketogi pat ki, dok me bedo malo makato, Lurok. Ento, Yecu obino me cobo Cik (**Mat 5:17**). Lok ni “cobo” (Greek = *plēroō*) nte lokke ni “kelo gin ma ki miito” (Hays 2001: 29), nyo me “kelo gin mo wek otum” (Poythress 1991: 368). I Injili pa Matayo, ma tye lok ma mako **Mat 5:17**, pol pa tic weng of *plēroō* “nen ka maleng ni lok pa lanebi tye ka cobbe i kwo ki can pa Kricito” (Meier 1976: 80). I kare ma Yecu owaco ni en obino me “cobo” Cik, en onongo tye ka waco ni Cik onongo tye ka nyuto En. Onongo pe tye kakare ento onongo tye ka kuro en. **Gal 3:24** waco ni, “*Cik odoko lagwokwa [nyo lakwat] me telowa nio wa i Kricito, wek gikwanywa ni kitwa atir pi niye.*” Lok pi “lapwony” (onyo “lakwat”) obedo lapwony (Greek = *paidagōgos*). Lapwony “onongo obedo opii paco i paco, ma ticce onongo tye me neno tic pa lutino ma i paco cakke ki i kare ma pud gitino nio wa i kare ma gidongo. . . Calo cik ma igi lac me lobo-ni [**Gal 4:3, 9**], Cik miyo cik i kom jami me nino ducu pa lutinone nio ka latin awobi otum. Ki keto me bedo gin ma rii pi kare manok ento mitte pi cik me bal ki tiyo calo ‘gin ma gengo’ dano ma gi maro timo bal, ma kelo i lero miti pa Lubanga ma ki ngeyo calo guti me gicikke. Ki bino pa niyee i kom Kricito, tic pa Cik macalo lagwok ki lagwok gik woko dok Cwiny doko gin ma telo wi dano.” (Belleville 1986: 59, 70) **Gal 3:23** ki **3:25** nyut apoka poka ni: “*Ma peya niye obino, onongo kigwokowa i te cik,*” ento “*I kare-ni ma niye dong obino, pe dong watye i te lapwony.*” Yecu ki pwonye gu tyeko ki gu cobo gin ma Cik owaco ki oyabo. Yecu olubo cik maber ki en ocobo ne ki ocobo gin ma tye iye. Medo i kom meno, i kom yatariya en oculo, piwa, pwod ma cik mito; pi meno, jo ducu ma gitye i kome dong pe gitye i te cik ento dong gitye i te kica ki cik pa Kricito (nen **Rom 6:14; 7:4-6; Gal 3:13-14; 4:4-5**). Yecu ki pwonye gu tyeko ki gu cobo gin ma Cik owaco ki oyabo. Yecu olubo cik maber ki en ocobo ne ki ocobo gin ma tye iye. Medo i kom meno, i kom yatariya en oculo, piwa, pwod ma cik mito; pi meno, jo ducu ma gitye i kome dong pe gitye i te cik ento dong gitye i te kica ki cik pa Kricito (nen).

Yecu ki pwonye gu tyeko ki gu cobo gin ma Cik owaco ki oyabo. Yecu olubo cik maber ki en ocobo ne

ki ocobo gin ma tye iye. Medo i kom meno, i kom yatariya en oculo, piwa, pwod ma cik mito; pi meno, jo ducu ma gitye i kome dong pe gitye i te cik ento dong gitye i te kica ki cik pa Kricito (nen “*dano manyen acel*” ki bot Lujudaya ki Lurok. Kit ma gin ma Kricito otimo ni pat kwede ki nyutu i **2 Kor 5:17** ma waco ni “*ka ngat mo tye i Kricito, en donj obedo ginaketa manyen [nyo ginacweya]*” (nen bene **Gal 6:15**). Gin manyen ki ma pat pa gin ma Kricito otimo-ni nen ka maleng i lok ma kiloko kare ki kare ni wan wabedo “ticce” (**tyeng. 10**), ki “cweyo” wa i Kricito Yecu (**tyeng. 10**), en “oyubu” onyo “omiyo” dul aryo ni me doko acel (**tyeng tyeng. 14-15**). Man tye ka nyutu ni, pe ni larre wa obedo tic pa Lubanga 100% keken, ento larre wa tye matut ki kwako jami mapol ma waromo tamo ne. Gin ma Lubanga tye ka timone kun tiyo ki Kricito tye ka loko dano. Ka waniang lok man, ki yubu me gudu kit ma waneno kwede, wat waa, ki tic waa.

Gin ma Kricito otimo onongo tek loyo yubu “*dano manyen acel*” ki bot Lujudaya ki Lurok. I ot pa Lubanga, onongo bene tye kabedo mapat pat pi co ki mon, Lujudaya ki Lurok, lulamdog ki jo ma pe gingeyo cik. Kombedi, i ot lega manyen, me ada, apokapoka ma tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok dong kikwanyo woko. Kacel calo “*dano manyen acel*” kanica ni tye “*dongo me doko ot pa Lubanga maleng i Rwot*” (**tyeng. 21**; nen bene **Rom 3:22**; **Gal 2:11-14**).<sup>6</sup> I Kricito dano weng gi rom, labongo paro pi rangi del kom, kaka ma aa ki iye, rwom me cente, leb, onyo kit kom mukene (**1 Kor 12:13**; **Gal 3:28**; **Kol 3:11**; **Yabo 5:9**; **7:9**). Dok Lukricitayo ducu dong kiterogi calo lulamdog (**1 Pet 2:5, 9**; **Yabo 1:6**). Tam man me bedo acel ki rom pa dano weng onongo pe ki ngeyo i tekwaro weng. Pe ni Lukricitayo weny, labongo paro kama gi aa ki iye, gi rom, lok pa Paulo bene tye ni wan *wa ribbe kacel* macalo ngat acel, ma calo, Kricito “*oloko gin aryo ni gudoko dano manyen acel.*”

Lok man ki jingo i tyeng mukene me dul man. **Tyeng 17** lok ma aa ki bot **Ic 57:19**. Coc meno bene twero bedo ni tye i nge tic pa Paulo ki “bor” ki “cok” i **tyeng. 13**. Man tye but lok madit pa Icaya ma Icaya oloko i kom “jo pa Lubanga” ma pe rwate ki rwom me gicikke pa Moses (nen **Nwo 23:1-8**). **Ic 56:3-8** otito ni dano manyen pa Lubanga bibedo tye, ma tye iye lurok (Lurok) ki lurok, ma cik pa Moses ogengogi me donyo i ot pa Lubanga (nen bene **Ic 55:5**). Waneno jo manyen pa Lubanga man ma Icaya otito pire-ni ocobbe i **Tic pa Lukwena 8:26-38** i kare ma ladit me Ethiopia olokke bot Kricito ki onongo batija ki ki bino pa Lurok i niye i kom Kricito. Jo ducu ma giye i Kricito, labongo paro pi goro me kom nyo kaka ma gia ki iye, dong gitye “lulamdog” i ot pa Lubanga manyen, me ada (**Ep 2:19-22**; **1 Pet 2:5, 9**; **Yabo 1:6**; **5:10**). Dul mogo mapol i **Icaya 56-58** lok i kom jo pa Lubanga ma kiloko i komgi odoco-ni. Ekhard Schnabel oloko i kom lok man, “Icaya owaco ni i kare me agiki, ma Lubanga obi nyutu kit ma atir ne, rwom me kwo pa ngat moni onyo turo kome [ma en aye, dano ma ki lwongo ni eunuchs] pe dong obi moko ngat ma tye i kin lwakke. Lurok ‘gibiribbe kacel ki Rwot, gibitiyo bote, gibimaro nying Rwot, dok gibibedo luticce’ (56:7). . . . Gin ma ki keto me bedo i yub pa YHWH me dwoko cen ki keto kerre i anyim pe obedo rwom me kaka ento cwiny ma obale ki cwiny ma obale [57:15] ki lagam ma atir i kom miti pa Lubanga i kom jo ma gitye i kin jo mudong ma Lubanga tye ki kica i komgi (58:7-14)—jo ma ‘gigwokke’ bot YHWH ‘gibi camo lobo ki gibi gamo got na maleng’ [57:13], ‘jo mabor ki jo macok’ [57:19]. Man tere ni i lok pa lunebi pa Icaya, gin ma miite me bedo i kin lwak pa Lubanga ma lubo kare me agiki olokke i yoo ma pire tek: ka YHWH odwoko lobo, Lujudaya ma guloko bal gi ki Lurok ma guloko bal gi gubi bedo jo ma gicikke.” (Schnabel 2002: 41)

Ki lok macek, yub pa Lubanga me ribo dano weng ma pat pat me wilobo macalo ngat acel i Kricito onongo dong Icaya otito pire mwaki makato 700 ma peya Paulo ocoyo Jo Epeco. Adaa, man onongo obedo yub pa Lubanga ki i gicikkene ki Abraim, ma en ocikke me miyo iye gum “*jo me kaka ducu ma i wi lobo*” ki i likwayo pa Abraim (**Acak 12:3**; **22:18**). I Jo **Galatia 3**, Paulo onyuto ni “lakwar Abraim” kikome aye Kricito (**Gal 3:116**) dok bene ni ngat mo keken, labongo paro pi ka ma en oa ki iye, ma tye pa Kricito obedo “lakwaro pa Abraim” (**Gal 3:29**). Lok ada ni yub man onongo tye i kin Lubanga ki nyutu i **Ep 2:18** ma nyutu ni en aye tic pa ngat acel ma tye i Triniti: Won, Wod, ki Cwiny Maleng.

Man tye ki adwogi ma pire tek bot kanica. Kit ma Kricito okwanyo kwede apokapoka acel keken ma tye i kin dano ma pat pat ma onongo tye ki tyen lok mo me tekwaro, ma en aye, apokapoka ma tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok, ki dong apokapoka mo keken ma “matidi” *I kin lurok* (apoka poka ma lubu kaka, dul dano, lobo, ki jami mukene) bene ki kwanyo woko i Kricito. Pe omyero ki cero gi i te lok me gwoko onyo dongo tekwaro pa ngat moni. Tika “tekwaro” loyo Kricito? Onongo obedo apokapoka me tekwaro/kaka/tekwaro ma obedo gin ma okelo apoka poka i **Tic pa Lukwena 6:1** ki **Gal 2:11-14**. I **Tic pa Lukwena 6**, mon to pa jo Greek onyo jo Greek onongo ki poko gii i kom jo Ibru ma ginywalo gi i poko cam nino ducu. Lukwena guniang ni man obedo bal, ci gumiyo kacokke oyero co abiro me bedo ka poko jami. Kanica oyero dano abiro, ma gin weng onongo *Greek* nying (**Tic pa Lukwena 6:5**). I timo man, kanica onongo tye ka ngeyo ni bal mo otime i kom jo Greek ki,

<sup>6</sup> Cokcok tyen 11 i NT kanica ki lwongo ne “*ot pa Lubanga.*” *Nen Menn 2021a: 63-67* pi ngec mukene i kom kanica macalo ot pa Lubanga i lobo.

me yero jo Greek abiro me bedo lutela, kanica onongo tye ka keto dul ma nok me bedo lutela ki kit meno onongo tye ka tic matek me yubu gin marac ni. Iye **Galatia 2**, Paulo oniang ni Petero pe camo cam kacel ki Lurok i kwone kene onongo tye ka jemo i kom “*lok ada me kwena maber.*” Pi meno, en pe ocito bot Petero kene, ento ojuko Petero i dye lwak “*i nyim dano ducu*” (**Gal 2:14**). Ka wa yubu kanica ma lubu rwom me kaka, nongo wa tye ka keto apoka poka me kom wa i kom note wa, bedo acel, ki rom i Kricito. Wa rwenyo gin mo ma pire tek, ma en aye, bedo pat ki bedo pa Kricito, kwena maber, ki kanica, ma gin keken aye tye ki teko me ribo dano weny. Man obedo peko i cencwari me acel, dok pud tye peko wa i kare-ni. Tika watye ki ryeko ki tekcwiny ma kanica macon onongo tye kwede me cobo peko man ki tekcwiny dok maber ki yubo bal man?

I **tyeng tyeng. 19-22** gin ma pire tek tye i ribbe pa jo pa Lubanga- dul ma kwako kanica. Tyeng magi nyuto keto Lurok i kom Kricito kacel ki Lujudaya ma giye kun gitiyo ki lapor adek: ker; ot onyo jo me ot; ki gedo/ot lega. I lok ma mako loc, **tyeng. 19** gin ma pire tek tye i ribbe pa jo pa Lubanga- dul ma kwako kanica. Tyeng magi nyuto keto Lurok i kom Kricito kacel ki Lujudaya ma giye kun gitiyo ki lapor adek: ker; ot onyo jo me ot; ki gedo/ot lega. I lok ma mako loc **tyeng. 12** owaco ni Lurok gubedo “*ki kwanyo gi woko ki i kin jo Irael*” ki bedo “*jo ma pe gi ngeyo gicikke me cikke.*” Kombedi, i Kricito, Lurok “*pe doj wubedo welo nyo welo, ento wun anywali kacel ki jo pa Lubanga.*” I kare mukato angec onono wabedo welo ki welo bot Lubanga ki kerre, dok wabedo pacowa i lobo; ento kombedi, i Kricito, wan wabedo welo ki welo ki lobo (**Ibru 11:13; 1 Pet 2:11**) ki wabedo gang i Lubanga ki kerre.

I lok me ot onyo gang, **tyeng 19** waco ni kombedi, i Kricito, “*wun jo me ot pa Lubanga.*” Labol me ot onyo jo me ot ni tye i kin lok ma ki waco i kom kanica i cik manyen. Kanica ki lwongo ni dako nyo dako pa Kricito (**2 Kor 11:2; Ep 5:22-32; Yabo 21:2, 9**); awobe onyo litino pa Lubanga (**Rom 8:14, 16; 9:26; Gal 3:26; 1 Jon 3:1-2**); awobe onyo litino pa Lubanga (**Rom 9:25; Tito 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9-10**); awobe onyo litino pa Lubanga (**Mat 12:49-50; 2 Kor 6:18; Eph 2:19; 1 Tm 3:15; 5:1-2**). Dhati Lewis nyutu ni, “I kin lok ma ki tiyo kwede me gonyo kanica, acel tye ma malo loyo mukene ni: jo me ot. Ki adaa, en tye gin ma pire tek i kanica ma pe kitwero lwongo ne maber. Lok me poro lok nyutu kit ma kanica tye kwede onyo rom ki—lero, dul, potu, gedo—ento pe obedo lok me lapor kikome; jami ma time ma wangeyo ni kanica.” (Lewis 2015: n.p.) Lok ma kiloko i kom kanica calo jo me ot ki jingo i kabedo mukene i NT ki lok ma waco ni Lubanga ogamo jo muye i ot pa Lubanga macalo lutinone (**Jon 1:12; Rom 8:14-17, 23; 9:4; Gal 3:26; 4:5-7; Ep 1:5; 2:19; 1 Jon 3:1**). Consequently, we all become deeply related to each other as brothers and sisters (labol, **Mat 12:50; Tic pa Lukwena 1:16; 6:3; 11:29; 12:17; 16:40; 18:18; 21:7, 17; Rom 14:10; 1 Tem 5:1-2**). Lok ma kiloko i kom kanica calo jo me ot ki jingo i kabedo mukene i cik manyen ki lok ma waco ni Lubanga ogamo jo muye i ot pa Lubanga macalo lutinone

Labol me gedo/ot lega pa kanica tye i **tyenf tyeng. 20-22**. Kricito aye obedo got ma tye i wi ot, ma moko yo ki “goba” me ot ducu. Cal ma ki keto i wi got ni ki kwanyo ki **Jab 118:22** (“*Labol me gedo/ot lega pa kanica tye i vv. 20-22. Kricito aye obedo got ma tye i wi ot, ma moko yo ki “goba” me ot ducu. Cal ma ki keto i wi got ni ki kwanyo ki*”). Tyeng meno onongo kitiyo kwede tyen mapol i kom Yecu (nen **Mat 21:42; Mar 12:10; Luka 20:17; Tic pa Lukwena 4:11; 1 Pet 2:7**). Cal ma ki keto i wi got ni bene ki kwanyo ki **Ic 28:16** (“*Nen, atye ka keto kidi i Cion, kidi ma doj gitemo, kidi me twok ot ma wel-le tek pi te guti me gedo, ma gicubo matek. Ngat ma ye iye pe biyelle.*”) ki **Ic 8:14** (“*En obi doko kabedo maleng;*

*Ento bot jo me ot pa Irael aryo ducu, kidi me goyogi, ki got me potone, ki owic ki owic pi jo ma bedo i Jerucalem*”), ma ki tiyo kwede i kom Yecu i **Rom 9:33** ki **1 Pet 2:8**. Lukwena macalo guti bene ki nenogi i **Mat 16:18; 1 Kor 3:10**; ki **Rev 21:14**. tyeng **21-22** keto cwiny i kom lok ma mako kanica kun waco ni wa tye ka “keto kacel” ki tye kag \$ki gedo gedo.” Lok magi bene nyutu tic pa Kricito i kanica i kare ni, ma tye ka wot anyim, ki ma tye ka wot anyim. “Bedo kacel” ma kanica omyero onyut ni rwate ki “dano manyen acel” pa kanica.

Gin ma rom i kin lok adek ni weng tye gin acel ma pire tek: tye ker acel; jo me ot acel; ot acel. Gin acel acel i kin jami adek ni nyutu note ma rwate kadi bed ni jami ma tye iye pat pat. Dano acel acel, jo me ot, onyo gin ma ki gedo ni obedo but gin ma pire tek. Medo ikom meno, gin acel acel tye ki yub mogo ki kit ma gi loko ma kelo loc maber ki maber, ot, onyo gedo. Yub ki kit magi tye iye jami ma lubo ni:

Ker	Dog keno	Gedo
Kwo; Bedo agonya; Ri; Gwoko kuc; Kuc; Kony me kot; Gen i kom ki bedo i te loc pa lutela; cobo gin ma mite; Jalo kwo pa dano acel acel pi ber bedo pa dano ducu	Yotkum; Dongo; Dongo; Mara; Gwoko kuc; Bedo cok; cobo gin ma mite; Gwok pi dano acel acel; Kwan; Gen i kom ki miine bot lunyodo	Tic; Timo ki cing; cobo gin ma mite; Yub ma nyutu kit ma obibedo kwede; Lengo; Ki yubu maber pi tic ne kikome; Gwoko; Kero

Lok ma ki poro ni pe ki yero gi labongo ngeyo ento pi yub ki kit ma nyutu loc maber ki maber, odi, ki gedo. Man rom ki kit ma Paulo oloko kwede i kom mic me cwiny i kom kom Kricito i **1 Jo Korint 12**. Kunu en

owaco ni “*kit macalo kom tye acel, ento tye ki dul mapol, ki dul kom ducu, kadi bed gitye mapol, gitye kom acel, Kricito bene tye kit meno*” (1 Kor 12:12). Lok ni tye ni kanica twero nyutu mar ki gamo ngat acel acel i kin lumemba ne nining ki weko lumemba ne acel acel tiyo ki mic ne ki dongo maber ki kelo yotkom, guvu, ki ber bedo pa kanica ducu?

### PENY ME ANYWAKA

1. Konyo nining me “wek wii opoo” (tyeng tyeng 11-12) kit ma kwo wa macon onongo tye kwede labongo Kricito? Tika twero bedo me kony me kwero po i kom lok meno?
2. I tyeng tyeng. 11-12, Paulo oloko i kom kit pa jo Icrrael me awaka, bedo ki rwom ma lamal, ki bedo ki cwiny me bedo ki cwiny me kica i kom Lurok kun lwongo Icrrael ni “jo ma gilwongo ni jo ma gilirogi.” Tika wan, kanica, wabedo ka nyuto kit ma kit meno i kom jo mukene? Ka tye kumeno, nining ki bot anga? Gin anga ma watwero dok myero watim me cobo peko man?
3. I rwom mene ma kanica weny, ki kanica wa kikome, tye ka rwate onyo rwenyo rwate ki tam me “*dano acel manyen*” me ribbe ki bedo labongo apoka poka i kin kaka, kaka, ki lobe ma Paulo omoko i tyeng tyeng. 11-22? Gin anga ma myero watim i kom lok man?
4. Ka kiporo kanica ki ker, ot, ki gedo, yub anga ki kit anga ma Paulo tye ka waco ni kanica omyero obed kwede onyo obed ka timone? Man twero gudo onyo loko kit ma wa tiyo kwede ki kanica wa nining?
5. Kanica twero nyutu mar ki jolo dano acel acel nining ki weko dano acel acel tiyo ki mic ne ki dongo maber ki kelo yotkom, guvu, ki ber bedo pa kanica weny? Alokalo anga ma myero watim wek meno otimme?

### F. 3:1-13—Mung me bedo acel pa Lurok ki Lujudaya i Kricito

**3:1-13:** <sup>1</sup> Pi meno an Paulo ma lamabuc pi Kricito Yecu pi wun Lurok— <sup>2</sup> ka ada wuwinyo lok i kom tic me gwoko kica pa Lubanga ma gimiyi piwu; <sup>3</sup> ni ki nyutu bota lok ma ki ngeyo, kit ma acoyo kwede con ni. <sup>4</sup> Ka iloko i kom lok man, ka ikwano itwero niang niang ma atye kwede i kom mung pa Kricito, <sup>5</sup> ma i yalwak macon yam pe onyuto bot litino pa dano, macalo kombedi doŋ onyuto bot lukwenane maleŋ ki lunebi i Cwinye; <sup>6</sup> me bedo ma atir, ni Lurok gubedo lunywale kacel ki dul kom kacel, ki bene gunywako i gin ma giciko pire i Kricito Yecu pi lok me kwena maber, <sup>7</sup> ma doŋ adoko latic pire, pi mot me kica pa Lubanga ma omiya pi tic pa tekone. <sup>8</sup> Gimiyi kica man bota, an latin twatwal i kin jo pa Lubanga ducu, me tito bot Lurok lok me lonyo pa Kricito ma pe giromo porone, <sup>9</sup> ki me kelo ka maleŋ lok ma mako muŋ ma yam okano i Lubanga ma ocweyo jami ducu; <sup>10</sup> wek ryeko pa Lubanga onen i kare-ni kun wok ki bot jo muye Kricito bot luloc ki wegwi twer ma tye i polo. <sup>11</sup> Man onongo tye ma lubbe ki yub ma en oketo i Kricito Yecu Rwotwa, <sup>12</sup> ma en tye ki tek cwiny ki gen me donyo iye pi niyee i kome. <sup>13</sup> Pi meno alegowu ni cwinywu pe oballe pi can ma atye ka nenone piwu, pien meno aye deyowu.

I tyeng. 1, Paulo ocalo kun waco ni, “*Pi tyen lok eni.*” En odok cen i tam meno i tyeng. 14, “*Pi tyen lok man, aguru coŋa i nyim Won.*” I tyeng tyeng. 2-13, Paulo oloko i kom “*mung pa Kricito,*” ma en aye lok ada ni Lurok gitye acel ki Lujudaya macalo dul kom pa Kricito ki lunywale me cikke, ki ticce bot Lurok. Gin ma pe wangeyo i kom bedo acel pa Lujudaya ki Lurok aye gin mumiyo en oguro tyene i nyim Won. I yo me ur, kadi bed kumeno, i kit ma en tye kwede, tyeng tyeng. 2-13 adaa obedo lok mabor ma ki keto i kin dul. Dul man nyutu teko pa Kricito: bedo acel pa Lujudaya ki Lurok tye “*mung pa Kricito*” (tyeng tyeng. 4, 6); lok me kwena maber tye “*lonyo pa Kricito ma pe kitwero porone*” (tyeng. 8); Yub pa Lubanga ma pe tum “*kicobo i Kricito*” (tyeng. 11); wan tye ki “*tek cwiny ki tek cwiny*” pi niye i kom Kricito (tyeng. 12).

I tyeng. 1, Paulo olwongo kome kene “*lamabuc pi Kricito Yecu pi wun Lurok.*” Twero bedo ni en ocoyo waraga man i kare ma kitweye i buc i Roma. Obedo ticce bot Lurok ma oweko kimake i Jerucelem (Tic pa Lukwena 21:21, 28) ki dong ki tero en i Roma. En lwongo kome ni “*mabuc pi Kricito Yecu*” twero bedo ni bene tye ka waco ni en tye latic pa Kricito/opii/mabuc.

Tyeng magi 3-6 tito “mung” me bedo acel pa Lurok ki Lujudaya i Kricito kun wok ki i kwena maber (nen bene Col 1:24-28; 4:3). Paulo onongo ngec i kom mung man “*ki nyutu*” (tyeng. 3). I 2:13, 17 Paulo onongo oloko dok oloko i kom Icaya i kom lok ada ni Lurok gibibedo i kin jo pa Lubanga. I Rom 9:6-33, Paulo oloko lok mapol ki i cik macon me nyutu ni lwongo pa Lurok onongo tye ma rwate ki lok pa lanebi me cik macon. Ento, “mung” ma kimiyo bot Paulo ki “nyutu” ki “*ma i yalwak mukene onongo peya ki ngeyo*” onongo

tye ni Lurok gubi bedo i kabedo ma rom ki Lujudaya macalo jo pa Lubanga kikome. I lok mukene, kit ma Paulo onyutu kwede i **tyeng. 6**, ki kit ma en oloko kwede i **2:11-22**, Lurok pe gi bedo acel ki Lujudaya kun gi doko Lujudaya onyo gi doko calo Lujudaya. Ma ka meno, Lurok ki Lujudaya ducu gudoko “*dano manyen acel*” (**Eph 2:15**) ki “*cwec manyen*” (**2 Kor 5:17**) i Kricito. **Tic pa Lukwena 15** ki buk pa **Jo Galatia** medo nyutu ni.

I **tyeng tyeng. 7-10** Paulo oloko i kom ticce me pwony. En olwongo kome kene “*ngat ma tidi twatwal i kin jo maleng ducu*” (**tyeng. 8**). I yoo acel-lu, i **1 Kor 15:9** en olwonge kekene ni “*en matidi twatwal i kin lukwena ducu, ma pe opore me lwonge ni lakwena,*” dok i **1 Tim 1:15-16** en olwonge kekene ni en “ngat ma okwongo” i kin lubalo. Gin ma oweko, tye ni en aye otelo wi lok me buru pa kanica.

Kit ma kanica pire tek kwede ki nyutu i **tyeng. 10**, ma waco ni obedo pi kanica keken, ma “*ryeko pa Lubanga mapol twero bedo ni dong ki ngeyo. . . bot luloc ki wegi twer ma tye i polo.*” Catan ki cen maraco onongo pe gingeyo yub pa Lubanga me larowa, pi meno guloko tam pa dano me guro Kricito i kom yatariya (**1 Kor 2:8**). Lumalaika gi mito neno jami me kwena maber (**1 Pet 1:10-12**), ento kombédi keken, kun wok ki i kanica, aye ginongo niango ma kit meno. Pi meno, kanica omyero opo ni lobo ki cwec me polo gitye ka keto cwiny gi i kom ngo ma kanica tye ka waco ki timo (**tyeng. 10**). Omyero opo ni en ki gin ma Lubanga ociko en me timo tye i kin yub pa Lubanga ma labenaka (**tyeng. 11**). Omyero otim ki tek cwiny ki tek cwiny pien en tye i Kricito (**tyeng. 12**). Ki omyero opo ni peko ki deno can ne tye ki tyen lok ki tyen lok (**tyeng. 13**).

### PENY ME ANYWAKA

1. “Mung pa Kricito” obedo gin ango?
2. Pingo Paulo olwonge kekene ni en “tidi twatwal i kin jo pa Lubanga”?
3. Kricito onyute nining calo ngat ma pire tek?
4. Gin ango ma dul man nyuto i kom kacokke?

### G. 3:14-21—Lega pa Paulo pi kanica

- **3:14-19:** <sup>14</sup> *Pi tyen lok man, aguru coja i nyim Won,* <sup>15</sup> *ma jo me ot ducu ma i polo ki ma i lobo gukwanyo nyinggi ki bote,* <sup>16</sup> *wek en omiwu, ma lubbe ki lonyo me deyone, wek wubed ki teko pi Cwiny mere i cwinywu,* <sup>17</sup> *wek Kricito obed i cwinywu pi niyewu; ki ni in, ma itye ki tyen lok ki i mar,* <sup>18</sup> *twero bedo ki kero me niang kacel ki jo maleng ducu kit ma bor kwede ki borre ki borre ki matut,* <sup>19</sup> *ki me ngeyo mar pa Kricito ma kato ngec woko, wek wuponj ki kit ducu ma Lubana miyo.*

I **1:3-14** Paulo omoko ni tyen 11 gin ma Lubanga otimo piwa dong kitimo “*i Kricito.*” I **1:18-19** Paulo dok oloko bot jo ma giye i kom Lubanga, kun lego ni omyero gunge “*gen me lwongo ne, ngo ma tye lonyo me deyo ma en omiyo bot jo maleng, ki ngo ma dit ma loyo teko ne botwa ma waye.*” Teko ki teko pa Kricito ma okato kare ki waco i **1:20-23** Twero pa Lubanga, kica, ki mar me cero wa ki i to me kwo manyen onongo ki keto i **2:1-10**. Tic pa Kricito me ribo Lujudaya ki Lurok ki yubu kanica ki waco i **2:11-3:6**. Kombédi, i lega ne pi kanica, Paulo dok oloko i kom Rwot-deyo ki marre.

Lega pa Paulo pi kanica i **tyeng tyeng. 14-19** ki twero neno calo lubo onyo medo lega ne pi kanica i **1:15-19a**. Ki lok ada, dul aryo magi ducu gicako ki “*For this reason.*” Lega ne dongo rwom ki rwom me agiki maber: (1) **tyeng. 16**—ni wabed “*ki jingo ki teko ki cwiny mere i dano ma i iye*”; (2) **tyeng. 17a**—wek “**Kricito obed i cwinywu pi niyewu**”; (3) **tyeng tyeng. 17b-19a**—wek “*i . . . aryo bedo ki kero me niang . . . ki me ngeyo mar pa Kricito ma kato ngec*”; (4) **tyeng. 19b**—wek “*itwero bedo ma opong ki jami ducu ma Lubanga omiyo.*”<sup>7</sup>

Waneno Trinit i **tyeng tyeng. 14-17** ki jami ma Lubanga tye kwede pi jo ma mege. **Tyeng 15** nyuto ka maleng ni kit ginacweya ducu ma tye i polo ki i lobo, ki jo me ot ducu, kaka ducu, ki kaka pa dano ducu gua ki bot Lubanga. Man rwate ki lok ada ni Kricito ogonyo dano ki “*kaka ki leb ducu ki dano ducu ki rok ducu*” in the

<sup>7</sup> Lok acel acel i lega man cakke ki nyig lok me leb Greek *hina*, ma ki gonyo ni onyo ni ki nyutu ni "pi tyen lok me" onyo "pi ni" (Zodhiates 1993: *hina*, 774). Aketo lanyut i te lok ni "pi meno" i coc ma malo ni me nyutu kama *hina* nen. Kadi bed ni gonyo leb ma watye ka tic kwede-ni tye ki nyig lok ni "ki" i acakki me **tyeng. 17b**, ma nyutu ni bedo wa ma ki jingo i cwinywa tye ki yub aryo me bedo pa Kricito i lyeto wa kun wok ki i niyee ki bedo wa ma ocung matek i mar, lok ni "ki" pe tye i lok macon Greek. Pi meno, bedo wa ma ocung matek i mar omyero ki nen calo adwogi pa Kricito ma bedo i cwinywa kun wok ki i niyee. En tye bedo wa ma ocung matek i mar pien Kricito bedo i cwinywa kun wok ki i niyee ma miyo wa niang ki ngeyo mar pa Kricito ma kato ngec.

world (**Yabo 5:9; 7:9**). Kadi bed ni pol pa dano gilego pi gwok ki kony pi pekogi me kom kacel ki kwogi, Paulo pe oketo cwinye i kom lok meno. Ma ka meno, en lego ni kacokke ojing matek “*i cwiny dano*” (**tyeng. 16**), ni kanica ni obi bedo “*ma ki pito lwite odonyo matut i mar*” (**tyeng. 17**), ni onongo obi “*ngeyo mar pa Kricito ma kato ngec*” (**tyeng. 19**), ki ni obi bedo “*opong ki jami ducu ma Lubanga omiyo*” (**tyeng. 19**). I yoo ducu, ka Lukricitayo i kare-ni gulega kit man dok gubedo ki yomcwiny ma kit meno, ci parwa ma lubbe ki pekowa me kom ki kit ma kwowa tye kwede onongo bidoko nok.

Kit ma mar pa Kricito ma pe kitwero loyo kwede ki nyutu i **tyeng tyeng. 17b-19a**. Mukwongo, omyero wabed “*ma ki pito lwite odonyo matut i mar*” (**tyeng. 17b**). I ngeye, ki guti meno, en lego ni wabed ki kero me “*niang .*” (**tyeng. 18**) ki “*ngeyo*” (**tyeng. 19a**) “*mar pa Kricito ma kato ngec*” (**tyeng. 19a**). “*Niang*” nyutu me mako onyo neno gin mo, ento “*ngeyo*” nyutu ngec ma mako jami ma otimme (Hodge 1994: 189 [“*ngec ma ki ribo ki winyo ma opore, twero bedo maber*”]). Lok ada ni mar pa Kricito “*kato ngec*” ki nyutu i **tyeng. 18** kan ma Paulo olego iye ni omyero waniang “*borre ki borre ki borre ki borre rom mene*” me mar meno. Lok magi ma mako kabedo ni nyutu ni pe gik. Labongo nyutu ni mar pa Kricito romo dano weny ki rok weny, medo ki Lujudaya ki Lurok ma onongo gubedo lukwor. Length nyutu ni marre okati ki i kare weny, ma ki yubu con ma peya ki cako lobo, nio wa i kare ma labenaka nio wa i kare ma labinaka. Bor nyutu ni tye ma kato teko pa dano me nongo ne kene ki ni, pi meno, ngat mo pe twero kwanyo wa ki iye, pien mar eni keto wa i komker kacel ki Kricito. Tute nyutu ni tye matut ma pe twero rweny woko, pien en loyo kadi wa matut pa bal (ma en aye, nekowa Kricito, ma en kikome obino i mac me kapiny me culo wel ma onongo myero wacul). Jami eni weng kacel nyutu ber pa mar pa Kricito ma pe gik ki gwok wa ma pe gik iye. Peny pa Paulo me agiki i **tyeng. 19** aye ni “*wabipong ki jami ducu ma Lubanga mito.*” Man tye ka kuro lok ma en obi waco i **4:11-13** me lwongo pa lutela me kanica, ma omyero gu yub jo maleng “*nio ka wan ducu wao i ribbe acel i niye, ki i ngec i kom Wod pa Lubanga, wadoko jo muteggi, nio wa i rwom me dit ma rom ki Kricito*” (**4:13**).

- **3:20-21:**<sup>20</sup> *Kombeddi don bot Lubanga ma tye ki twero me tiyo tic mapol makato gin ducu ma walego pire nyo tamo pire, pi tekone ma tiyo i iwa,*<sup>21</sup> *deyo obed bote i kanica ki i Kricito Yecu pi likwayo ducu matwal matwal. Amen.*

Agiki me lega pa Paulo pi kanica obedo yoo me woro Lubanga (wer ma pako ki miyo deyo bot Lubanga). okelo agiki me dul mukwongo me buk ni. Ki adaa, en tye gin ma pire tek i lok me cwiny i buk ni weny, pien dul mukene me buk ni loko i kom jami ma twero konyo kwo pa Lukricitayo. Yoo me woro Lubangaman nyutu gen pa Paulo i kom Lubanga: Lubanga twero timo jami mapol makato gin mo keken ma wapenyo; en tye ki kero me timo jami mapol makato gin mo keken ma watamo. Pe tye rwom mo i kom gin ma en twero timone. Pi meno, deyo ducu tye bote keken matwal.

I yoo me yomcwiny adada, i **tyeng. 21** kanica kiloko i kome ma peya Kricito obino. Man rwate ki tic ma pire tek pa kanica ma Paulo oloko iye i **3:10**. Dok bene nyuto ribbe ma tye i kin kom ki Kricito. Kricito kikome onyutu note man i kin en ki kanica i **Tic pa Lukwena 9:4** ikare ma en owaco, “*Caulo, Caulo, i yelo an piyo?*” yoo me woro Lubanga man omyero owek wa bed ki wur pingo wan pe waneno Lubanga tye ka timo jami kare ki kare “*madwong makato gin mo keken ma wapenyo onyo wa tamo.*” Twero bedo ni pe waneno jami magi pien kit ma kanica ma Paulo olego pire i **tyeng tyeng. 16-19**—teko i “*dano ma iye*” kun wok ki i cwiny maleng, bedo ma ocung matek i mar, niang matut i kom mar pa Kricito ma kato, ki bedo ma opong ki Lubanga—pe obedo kit ma pol pa wan wa tye kwede i kare ni.

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Ket lega pa Paulo i 1:15-19a kacel ki lega ne i 3:14-19.

- Gin ango ma pire tek bote i kit ma en paro kwede pi kacokke?
- Ngo ma waromo timo me konyo gin ma en openyo me cobo i kwo wa ki i kanica?

2. I tyeng 16 Paulo olego ni omyero ki jingo wa i “*dano ma i cwinywa.*” En pe lego pi gwok wa me woko, me kom.

- Pingo itamo ni eni tye?
- Tika gin ma pire tek i lega pa Paulo-ni pat ki gin ma walego pire bot Lubanga? Ka tye kit meno, adwogi

ango ma itamo ni waromo nongone ka legawa onongo rwatte ki pa Paulo

3. Tyeng 17-19 Paulo omoko i kom kit ma mar pa Kricito tye kwede.

- Pingo mitte ni ki poyo wiwa i kom lok man dok wabed ki guti ma ocung iye?
- Tye yoo mogo ma wa twero niang ki ngeyo mar pa Kricito matut?
- Ka onongo wa niang ki ngeyo mar pa Kricito matut, man twero gudo kwo wa nining?

4. I tyeng tyeng. 20-21 Paulo omoko ni Lubanga tye ki kero me timo jami mapol makato gin mo keken ma walego nyo bene watamo pire.

- Pingo itamo ni en oketo cwinye i kom lok man?
- In ineno Lubanga tye ka timo jami ma kit meno i kwo ni ki i kanica ni? Ka pe, ci pingo pe, dok ngo ma watwero timone i kom lok man?

#### **H. 4:1-16—Kanica omyero onyut note ki dongo**

Cura 4 nyutu acaki me dul manyen me buk ni ki aa ki i keto cwiny i kom pwoy me keto cwiny i tic kwede. Lok ma tye i **tyeng. 1**, “*wuwot i yo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede*,” obedo wi lok ma pe tye i dul meno keken ento bene tye i buk mukene ducu.

- **4:1-6:** <sup>1</sup>*Pi meno an lamabuc pi Rwot alegowu ni myero wulub kit ma myero, ma rwatte ki lwojo ma yam gilwojowu kwede,* <sup>2</sup>*ki mwolo ducu ki mwolo, ki diyo cwiny, kun wudiyo cwinywu kekenwu i mar,* <sup>3</sup>*wuket tek me gwoko ribbe pa Cwiny Malej i twec me kuc.* <sup>4</sup>*Kom tye acel, Cwiny bene tye acel, macalo yam gilwojowu i gen acel keken;* <sup>5</sup>*Rwot acel, niye acel, batija acel, 6 Lubanja acel, Won jo ducu, ma loyo jo ducu, ma loyo jo ducu, ki i jo ducu.*

Ki lego wan ducu me “*wuwot i yoo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede*” (**tyeng. 1**). Lakricitayo acel acel tye ki tic ma en mito me timo “*tic mabeco ma Lubanga oyubo con wek walubgi*” (**Ep 2:10**). Ngat acel acel ki lwongo pi tic ma en mito; ngat acel acel tye ki mot me cwiny ma en mito, ma lubbe ki miti pa Cwiny Malej (**1 Kor 12:11**); Lukricitayo mogo ki lwongo gi me bedo ma pe gunyomme, mukene me bedo ma gunyomme, ki mukene. Ento, Lukricitayo ducu ki lwongogi me bedo “*maleng, ma pe ki bal mo i nyime*” (**Ep 1:4**) *ki me bedo “lwite ma ocung matek i mar”* (**Ep 3:17**). I **tyeng tyeng. 2-3**, Paulo otito kit me “*wot i yoo ma opore*” me lwongo wa, ma en aye, “*ki mwolo ki mwolo ducu, ki diyo cwiny, kun diyo cwinywu kekenwu i mar, kun wutemme me gwoko ribbe pa Cwiny Malej i twec me kuc*” (nen bene **Gal 5:22-25**). Gin ma pire tek pa **tyeng. 2** obedo kwo wa acel acel; **tyeng. 3** keto tam i kom kwo wa me dul macalo kanica. Mwolo ki mwolo omyero olub ka waniang adaa ni ki cero wa ki i kwo me cwiny ma pe opore me cito i kwo manyen ki ma labinaka (**Ep 2:1-6**).

Dinu cwiny ki nyutu diyo cwiny i kom ngat acel acel i mar omyero olub kit ma wan tye kwede “*ma ki pito lwite odonyo matut i mar*” (**Ep 3:17**). Diyo cwiny ki nyuto diyo cwiny i kom lawote i mar pe obedo gin ma yot. A. Skevington Wood owaco ni man “obedo kit pa Lubanga kikome. Twero bedo tek cwiny i ciro can ento pol kare i cik manyen nyutu kwero culo kwor pi gin marac. Omyero kinyut bot Lukricitayo mukene ki bot dano ducu (Rom 12:10, 18). Dinu cwiny nyute i bedo ki cwiny me mar (Col 3:18). Me diyo cwiny i kom ngat mukene (ma lok adaa, ‘gwoko en malo’) obedo me diyo cwiny i kom bal ne ki jami ma pat pat, kun ingeyo ni wan watye ki jami wa.” (Wood 1978: 55)

“*Ribbe pa Cwiny*” obedo ribbe ma Cwiny Maleng aye obedo laco. Gutu me ribbe ki kuc pa Lukricitayo kiketo i **tyeng tyeng. 4-6**: kom acel; Cwiny acel; gen acel; Rwot acel; niye acel; batija acel; ki Lubanja Won acel ma loyo jo ducu, ma loyo jo ducu, dok ma tye i kin jo ducu. I tyeng magi dok waneno Trinita. Lok ma mako “*i kom weng ki i kin weng ki i weng*” (**tyeng. 6**) obedo kanica, ento pe dano weny onyo cwec weny. Gutu acel acel me ribbe ki kuc i **tyeng. 4-6** tye pi dano weny ki tiyo i kom dano weny ma i kanica me wilobo weny. Man nen i “batija acel,” ma tye pi “Cwiny acel,” ma ribo dano weny i Kricito, labongo paro pi kaka gi, kwo gi, onyo kit ma gi aa ki iye (nen **1 Kor 12:13; Gal 3:27-28**). Magi aye jami ma pire tek; apoka poka me dini omyero ki nen calo gin me aryo. Gin ma kwako ribbe pa Lukricitayo ki kuc omyero, pi meno, obed calo guti pi kanica ma pat pat me tic kacel me cobo peko ki peko ma tye i kin gang gi.

- **4:7-10:** <sup>7</sup> *Ento botwa ngat acel acel i kinwa gimiyo mot me kica muporo mot ma Kricito omiyo.* <sup>8</sup> *Pi meno en waco ni, "I KARE MA EN OCITO MALO MALO, EN OMAKO MONY PA DANO MAPOL, KI EN OMIYO MIC BOT DANNO."* <sup>9</sup> *(Kombedi lok ni, "En ocito malo," te lokke ngo mapat ki ni En bene obino piny i dul lobo ma piny? <sup>10</sup> Ngat ma obino piny en aye bene ngat ma oito malo malo i wi polo ducu, wek opong jami ducu.)*

Paulo obedo ka lok i kom kacokke ducu; kombedi en oloko bot "ngat acel acel i kin wan" acel acel ma tye i kanica. "Kica" ma en oloko iye i **tyeng. 7** Paulo obedo ka lok i kom kacokke ducu; kombedi en oloko bot "ngat acel acel i kin wan" acel acel ma tye i kanica. "Kica" ma en oloko iye i "wuwot i yo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede" (**4:1**), kit ma onongo tye kwede i **3:2, 7-8**. Pi meno, kica ma en miyo botwa miyo wa twero onyo yubu wa me cobo mic me cwiny (labol, **1 Kor 12:7-10**) ki tic (e.g., **Ep 4:11**) ma en miyo botwa. Man ki nyutu ki lok ma tye iye, tutwale ngo ma lubo **tyeng tyeng. 11-16**, ento bene ki lok ni "Ento" (Greek = de) ma, kede ma ki gonyo ni |ento,| pol kare nyutu alokaloka, mede, onyo gonyo gin ma okato anged (nen Zodhiates 1993: de, 399). "Mic pa Kricito" ma lamal loyo" (**tyeng. 7**) "Mic pa Kricito" ma lamal loyo **John 7:38-39; Tic pa Lukwena 2:33; Gal 3:14**. En aye cwiny maleng ma, i ngeye, miyo botwa mic me cwiny ma watye kwede (**1 Kor 12:11**). Kigeno ni wabitiyo ki mot ma en ominiwa-ni. Ka pe watimo meno, man nyuto ni i ada pe waye ni en ominiwa mic mo keken. i yo macek, ticwa nyo pe ticwa ki mic ma en ominiwa nyuto niyewa, bedo ki winy bote, ki dong worowa bot Lubanga kikome.

Paulo moko lok ma en owaco i kom Kricito ma omiyo botwa mic me kica kun tiyo ki **Jab 68:18**. En tye ka waco ni Jabuli 68 onongo obedo lok pa lanebi pa Kricito ki ngo ma en obi timo, ki ni dong ocobe ki Kricito i miyo botwa kica ne. Kit ma Joshua Greever owaco kwede, "lok ma tye i **Jabuli 68** tye ni Lubanga lweny ki loyo lweny pa jone wek en obed kacel ki jone macalo kabaka" (Greever 2020: 257). I Jabuli ni tye ki kit me loyo lweny=>cito malo=>mic me ot lega (Greever 2020: 259). I lokke ma tye i Jabuli, Paulo oloko lok ma tye i Jabuli ni "gamo mot ki bot dano" ni "miyo mot bot dano." Man adada tye ma rwate ki Aramaic Targum (lok ma ki loko i coc me cik macon) ki Syriac Peshitta (lok macon me cik macon, ki lacen cik manyen, i Syriac). En bene rwate ki lok ma tye iye ki "kit ma lok me dini tye kwede i Jabuli" (Thielman 2007: 823). Jabuli loko i kom Lubanga keken, ento obedo lanyut pa Kricito dok nyuto anyim i kom cobbe me agikki. I Jabuli, Lubanga aye laloc ma ocito malo malo (**Jab 8:1-2, 21-23, 30**), yom cwiny (**Jab 68:3**), jo me ot manyen ki gang (**Jab 68:5-6**), jami (**Jab 68:6, 9-10**), gwoko (**Jab 68:13**), larre (**Jab 68:19**), bwot ki i too (**Jab 68:20**), kero ki teko (**Jab 68:35**). Ma calo i Jabuli, Kricito ocito malo i polo (**Ep 1:20-23**), tye ngat ma oloyo lumone ne weny (e.g., bal, Catan, ki too), ki "telo dano ma ki mako i loc, ki jami ma en poko bot lulub kore" (Hodge 1994: 213-14).<sup>8</sup> Joshua Greever tye ngat ma oloyo lumone ne weny (e.g., bal, Catan, ki too), ki "telo dano ma ki mako i loc, ki jami ma en poko bot lulub kore 4:7-16" (Greever 2020: 279).

I **tyeng tyeng. 9-10**, Wot pa Yecu nen ka maleng ni en dok cen bot Wonne i nge cerre (nen **Luka 24:51; Tic pa Lukwena 1:9**). Tye apokapoka i kom ngo ma rwom me kwo ne nyutu. Lok ni "ocito malo" ki "odok piny" tye i kare acel ki kit lok acel. Pi meno, gonyo lok ma malo ni ("obedo piny") pi tye kakare. Medo i kom meno, kadi bed ni Baibul mogo waco ni Yecu "okwongo" olor piny, nyig lok ni "mukwongo" pe tye i coc macon loyo. Tam ma pire tek tye ni "lor piny" pa Yecu i "piny ma piny" tye ka lok i kom: (1) lobo kikome (ma tye "piny" ka kiporo ki polo ma en oa ki iye, nen **Isa 44:23**), ma en aye, i.e., lok ma kiloko iye ni en obedo i kom dano, ki en otelo wi dano ma ki mako i opii nyutu ni en otelo wiwa ki i opii me bal (nen bene Jab 139:15 ma "i ngom matut" obedo lok ma ki coyo i kom ic); (2) lok ada ni en odeno can i to kikome ki en ocito piny i dye nam (nen; (2) lok ada ni en odeno can pi to kikome ki en ocito piny i dye nam (nen **Jab 63:10; 69:15; Ejek 32:24; Yona 2:6; Rom 10:7; Pil 2:8**); (3) tito lok me kwena maber bot jo ma tye i Hades i nge to ne (nen **1 Pet 3:19; 4:6**); (4) "dwone" cen i lobo i kit pa cwiny maleng i nino me Pentekote.

Jami aryo mukwongo ni twero bedo maber loyo (tam me 2, to pa Yecu, ki twero neno calo gin ma tye i tam me 1, nywale). tyen lok ne tye ni **tyeng tyeng. 9-10** obedo lok ma ki waco i kom tyeng. 8. Yecu odok piny i Hades ni pe rwate ki tyen lok me **Jabuli 68**, ma Paulo oloko iye i tyeng. 8 ki ma en tye ka lok iye. Pi meno, tam me 3 twero bedo ni pe tye kakare. Medo i kom meno, i **tyeng tyeng. 9-10**, lobo ki polo gicung i kom lawote. Lok me jemo acel-lu onongo ki waco ki Paulo i **Ep 1:20** lobo ki polo gicung i kom lawote. Lok me jemo acel-lu onongo ki waco ki Paulo i **Jon 3:13; 6:38; 8:14, 23; 16:28**. Pi meno, tam me 4, ma pe kwako pyem pa polo ki lobo, twero bedo ni pe tye kakare. I **tyeng. 10**, cito ne malo "i wi polo weny, wek en opong jami weng," nyutu ni

<sup>8</sup> Dano mogo gi gonyo lok ni "en otero dano mapol ma ki mako i opii" macalo tye ka lok, pe i kom lumone pa Kricito, ento i kom jo pa Kricito kikome. Tam macon ni rwate maber ki lok ma tye i jabuli ki jami ma rwate ki cik manyen calo **Luka 11:21-22; Kol 2:15; Ibru 2:14-15**. Kadi bed kumeno, tye ada bene ni, i kare ma onongo wabedo lukworre, Kricito oto piwa, ogonyowa ki i opii me bal, Catan, ki to, pi meno kombeddi dong wabedo "opii" ne" (nen **Luka 4:18; 2 Kor 10:5; 2 Tem 2:26**).

opong jami weng, ma en aye, polo ki lobo, ki bedo ne ki teko ne. Man tye ma rwate ki **Ep 1:20-23** (nen bene **Mat 28:18; Pil 2:9-11**).

- **4:11-16:** <sup>11</sup> *En omiyo mogo me bedo lukwena, ki mogo me bedo lunebi, ki mogo me bedo lutit lok me kwena maber, ki mogo me bedo lukwat ki lupwonye,* <sup>12</sup> *wek jo pa Lubana guyubbe pi tiyo tic, pi donjo kom pa Kricito;* <sup>13</sup> *nio ka wan ducu wao i ribbe acel i niye, ki i nec i kom Wod pa Lubana, wadoko jo muteggi, nio wa i rwom me dit ma rom ki Kricito.* <sup>14</sup> *Macalo adwogine, pe dong wabibedo lutino, ma yamo me pwony ducu terowa woko ki kunnu, ki bwola pa dano, ki ryeko me bwola;* <sup>15</sup> *ento ka waloko lok ada ki mar, omyero wadong i yo ducu me donyo i ngat ma en aye wiwa, en aye Kricito,* <sup>16</sup> *ki bote kom ducu, ma doj giribbe kacel ki gin ma dul kom acel acel tiyo kwede, kun lubo kit ma dul kom acel acel tiyo kwede maber, miyo kom dongo, wek odong kome kene i mar.*

Latela me kanica myero obed ma tiyo matek dok paro pi tic pa latela, ento pe rwom me ticce. Tic ki yub pa kanica tye i yubu jo maleng pi tic me pwony-i lok mukene, kelo lupwonye ma guteggi ma gubi tic pi dano mukene. Ki woro bot lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, lutela dini ki lupwonye ma kiloko i komgi i **tyeng. 11**, kit ki tic pa lukwena dong kityeko nywako i **1:1-2**, malo-ni. Kanica myero otem jo ma gilwongo ni gin lukwena—ki pwonygi ki kit me kwogi—me moko ka ce gin lukwena me ada nyo goba (**1 Jon 4:1-6**; nen bene **2 Kor 11:3-4, 13; Yabo 2:2**; ki lok i n.1, malo ni).

Tye apoka poka i kin lunebi ki lukwena, ma calo, onongo tye lunebi macon (**Ep 2:20**), ki tye gin ma Grudem lwongo ni lunebi me kacokke (Grudem 1994: 1055; nen **Tic pa Lukwena 21:9; Rom 12:6; 1 Kor 11:5; 12:28-29; 14:29-33, 37-38; 1 Tec 5:19-21; 1 Tim 4:14**). Kadi bed ni tye apokapoka i kom kit pa lunebi me kare meno ki lok pa lunebi (nen Grudem 1994: 1049; Hodge 1993: 388-89; Kell 2006: 11-13), “lok pa lanebi i Ginacoya ducu pol kare tye ma opore dok tye ki yub” (Kell 2006: 46). Yub me lok pa lanebi ki waco i **1 Kor 14:3** ma waco ni “*nat ma tito lok pa Lubana loko ki dano me dojo niyegi, cuko cwinygi dok kweyo cwinygi*” (nen bene **Tic pa Lukwena 15:32** ma waco ni Juda ki Cira, ma onongo gubedo lunebi, “*ocuko cwiny [nyo ocuko cwiny] dok ojingo utmege*”; ki **1 Kor 14:31** [“*Pien wun ducu wutwero tito lok pa Lubana ki acel acel, wek jo ducu gupwonye, dok bene gucuk cwinygi*”]). Twero bedo ni lok maber loyo i kom lanebi me kare ni ki lok pa lanebi me kare ni ki miyo ki bot Charles Hodge: “Mic ma Paulo tye ka lok iye kany, pe obedo, pi meno, kero me tito gin ma bitimme i anyim, ento obedo kero me cuko cwiny ma bino oyotoyot, ma tero ngat ma tye ka nongone me miyo, macalo dog Lubanga, lok ma en onongo, kadi bed ni kiyubo me cuko cwiny, pwony, nyo kweyo cwiny.” (Hodge 1993: 389-90; nen bene Kell 2006: 53 [lunebi gubedo “lukwena ma gilimo lok ada ma oa ki bot Lubanga pi konyo jo ma winyo”]; Grudem 1994: 1057-58 [“lok pa lanebi time ka lok ma aa ki bot Lubanga ki tito i lok pa lanebi kikome (lok pa dano keken). . . . Ka ngat moni pe onongo 'nyutu' ki bot Lubanga, pe tye lok pa lanebi mo”]).

Twero bedo me juku cwiny dano me waco ni gin “lunebi” me bedo ki twero i kom dano (onyo kwanyo cente gi), cik manyen loko kare ki kare i kom “lunebi ma goba” (**Mat 7:15; 24:11; Mar 13:22; Luka 6:26; Tic pa Lukwena 13:6; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 Jon 2:18; 4:1; Yabo 2:20**). Baibul nyutu ni “cuko cwiny pa lunebi obedo kare ki kare ki kare manok” (Hodge 1993: 389) ki waco ni lanebi ki lok me lanebi ne omyero ki ngolo kop i kome ki kacokke (**1 Kor 14:29-33; 1 Tec 5:20-21; 1 Jon 4:1**).<sup>9</sup>

Latit kwena obedo ngat ma tito lok me kwena maber, tutwalle ka ma onongo pe ki ngeyo con. Lok ni latit kwena ni oa ki i lok me leb Greek ma gonye ni “lok me kwena maber” (ma en aye, *evangelion*). Tito lok me kwena maber- miyo dano ngeyo lok me kwena maber- nyutu jami mapol makato tito anga ma Yecu obedo, ni en oto pi bal ki ocer ki i kin jo muto, ki ni dano myero gu lok tam gi ki lok bote macalo Lalar ki Rwot. Lok me kwena maber ni ki yubu me gudo jami weny ma mako kwo. Pi meno, yub me Lausanne Congress on World Evangelization oloko i kom “tic me tito kwena” kit man: “Me tito kwena maber obedo me tito kwena maber ni Yecu Kricito oto pi balwa ki ocer ki i kin jo muto ma lubbe ki ginacoya, ki ni macalo Rwot ma tye ka loc en dong tye ka miyo kica pi bal ki mic me gonyo dano me Cwiny bot jo ducu ma guloko cwinygi dok guye. Bedo pa Lukricitayo i lobo tye gin ma pire tek pi tito kwena maber, ki kit lok ma kit meno ma yub ne tye me wiinyo maber wek iniang. Ento tito kwena kikome obedo tito lok macon, Kricito ma tye i Baibul macalo Lalar ki Rwot, ki yub me ywayo dano me bino bote kikome wek gubed ki kuc ki Lubanga. I miyo lwongo me kwena maber pe ki twero me kano wel me bedo lupwonye. Yecu pud lwongo dano weny ma gubi lubo kore me kwero gi kengi, tingo yatariya gi, ki nyutu gi kengi i kin lwak manyen. Adwogi me tito kwena tye iye bedo lawiny bot Kricito, donyo i kanica ne ki tic maber i lobo.” (“Lausanne” 1974: n.p.) Dano mapol ma gilwongo gi ni lutit kwena gi

<sup>9</sup> Lok me ngolo kop i kom jo ma giwaco ni gin lunebi, ma tye iye miti me ngolo kop ma kit meno, rwom me ngolo kop, ki kit me tic ki lunebi ma lugoba kiloko iye matut i Menn 2021b: 40-41.

tye ki "bedo i lobo" manok, pe "loko" onyo "wiinyo lok maber me niang," kano "wel me bedo lupwonnye," ki pe lwongo dano "me kwero kom gi, tingo yatariya gi, ki nyutu gi kengi i kin lwak manyen." "Tito kwena" ma kit meno tye ka jemo i kom kit ma Kricito kikome otito kwede kwena maber: en oketo cwinye i kom "kwano wel cente" ki bedo ki cwinye acel i kome kekene (nen **Mat 10:37-39; 16:24-25; Mar 8:34-35; Luka 9:23-24; 14:26-33**).

Lok ni "lakwat" nen tyen acel keken i cik manyen, i **Ep 4:11** ma waco ni, "*En omiyo mogo me bedo lukwena, ki mogo me bedo lunebi, ki mogo me bedo lutit lok me kwena maber, ki mogo me bedo lakwat ki lupwonnye.*" Grudem owaco ni "tyeng ni ki gonyo maber ni 'lupwonnye-lupwonnye' (dul acel) ma ka gonyo ni 'lutela dini ki lupwonnye' (ma nyutu ni gurup aryo) pien ki gonyo ne i leb Greek" (Grudem 1994: 913). Ki lok adaa, gurup acel acel ma kiloko i kome i tyeng ni ki keto i nyim "mogo calo," ento pe tye "mogo calo" ma lubo "lupwonnye"; ma ka meno, lutela dini ki lupwonnye ki keto gi i gurup acel. Medo ikom meno, "lutela dini ki lupwonnye" tye ki "lok acel ma ki ngeyo i nyim nying aryo ma ki ribo ki *kai* ('ki'), yub ma pol kare i leb Greek nyutu ni nying aryo ni ki neno ki bot lacoc ni calo gi ribbe i yoo mo" (Grudem 1994: 913n.13). Grudem omoko ni, "Kit ma rwate kwede ki pwoony nyutu ni lutela dini magi onongo gubedo mogo (onyo twero bedo ni weng) i kin luelda ma gu medo tic me pwoony, pien gin acel ma miite pi bedo ladit tye ni en myero 'opwoony' (1 Tim. 3:2)" (Grudem 1994: 913).

Lapwoony dini tye ki tic mapol. En myero otit kwena, opwoony, obed tye i yub me kanica ki yub me lega, pwoony, miyo tam, limo lutwo, kweyo cwinye jo ma otoo, timo yub me nyom ki yik, ki tic mukene mapol. Lwongo man ma tye ki dul mapol ni ki nyutu ki lok me leb Greek pi "lakwat" (*poimēn*) kitiyo kwede i **Ep 4:11**. *Poimēn* pol kare ki gonyo ni "lakwat." Kit me lok pa *poimēn* (*poimainō*) kitiyo kwede i kom ludito i **Tic pa Lukwena 20:28** ("*kwayo lwak jo muye Kricito*") ki **1 Pet 5:2** ("*wukwa romi pa Lubanga*"). Jami eni weng nyutu ni, i cik manyen, "lakwat" rom ki "ladit." Yecu aye lakwat ma pire tek loyo. En owaco ni, "*An aye lakwat maber; lakwat maber miyo kwone pi romine. . . Romina giwinyo dwana, an angeyogi, dok gilubo kora.*" (**Jon 10:11, 27**) Calo Yecu, lakwat myero "ongē" jo me kacokke ne—omyero obed kacel kwed gi; en laticgi, ma miyo kwone pigi, kun pe loyogi ki tek (nen **Mat 20:25-28; Mar 10:42-45; Jon 13:5-15**).

Kanica mapol ki dorogi wek ladit dini aye obed ki twero i kom jami ducu—en aye tye ki twero madit loyo dok moko gin ma kitwero timone ki gin ma pe kitwero timone. Dano ni pe gi timo gin mo- gi bino ka "woro" i ceng cabit. Kit me cito i kanica ma kit meno pe rwate ki Baibul. Lok me leb Greek ma pire tek pi "tic" i cik manyen tye *diakonia* ma tere ni "tic" (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 1:17, 25; 6:4; 12:25; 20:24; 21:19; Rom 11:13; 12:7; 1 Kor 16:15; 2 Kor 4:1; 6:3; 8:4; 9:1; Ep 4:12; Kol 4:17; 1 Tem 1:12; 2 Tem 4:5, 11**). Lok ma pire tek i leb Greek i cik manyen pi "lupwonnye" gin aye *diakonos*, ma te lokke "latic" (nen **Mat 23:11; Mar 9:35; 10:43; Jon 12:26; Rom 16:1; 1 Kor 3:5; 2 Kor 3:6; 6:4; Ep 3:7; 6:21; Col 1:7, 23, 25; 4:7; 1 Tec 3:2; 1 Tem 4:6**), ki *doulos*, ma te lokke "opii" (nen **Mat 24:45, 46, 48, 50; 25:14, 19, 21, 23, 26, 30; Mar 10:44; Luka 17:10; Jon 13:16; 15:20; Tic pa Lukwena 2:18; 4:29; Rom 1:1; 2 Cor 4:5; Gal 1:10; Ep 6:6; Pil 1:12; Tem 2:24; Tito 1:1; Yak 1:1; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 1:1; Juda 1:1; Yabo 1:1**). Kit ma lok magi pire tek kwede bot lutela i kanica tye i dul aryo: (1) cik manyen okwero miyo nying bot lutela me kanica ma nyutu teko, deyo, ki tic pa "lamdog"; (2) Kricito omoko ni lutela me kanica, medo ki lukwena ne, omyero gu tic pi kom (**Mat 18:1-4; 20:25-28; 23:8-12; Mar 9:33-35; Luka 9:46-48; 22:24-27**). I yo macek, jo muye ducu gubedo lutic nyo opii pa Kricito, jo muye ducu gubedo "lutic," dok jo muye ducu gitye ki "tic" me tic i ker. Kadi bed ni kwano Baibul pa ngat acel acel pire tek, pien kanica obedo kom, Lukricitayo pe gitwero bedo ki jami ma mitte ki dongo me doko jo muteggi pigi kengi, labongo kom.

"*Yubu jami ma mitte bot jo maleng*" kwako jami mapol:

- Ngeyo mic, diro, ki kero pa dul kom, ki konyo tic ki mic, diro, ki kero meno (nen **Rom 12:6-8; 1 Cor 12:7-31; 14:12; 1 Pet 4:10-11**).
- Pwoonyo, pwoonyo, cuko cwinye, kweyo cwinye, ki ciko kom ki i lok pa Lubanga ma mako jami ma pire tek i pwoony pa Lukricitayo ki kwo-i lok macek, loko lumemba me kanica me doko *lupwonnye ma guteggi* (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 2:42; 5:42; 1 Kor 14:19; 2 Kor 1:34; 4:5; 10:8; 1 Tec 4:1; 5:12-14; 1 Tem 4:1-6, 11, 13, 16; 6:2b; 2 Tem 2:2; 3:16-17; 4:1-4; Tito 2:1**).
- Nongo ki kelo lutela manyen i kanica (nen **Nia 18:17-26; Nwo 34:9; 2 Luker 2:1-15; Jon 17:18; Tic pa Lukwena 1:15-25; 6:1-7; 14:23; 2 Kor 8:16-22; 1 Tem 3:1-13; Tito 1:5**). Man mito ni lutela ma dongo gu ngeyo dano gi maber ki gubed ki kare me bedo ki lutela manyen, pwoonyo ki nyutu tela pa Lukricitayo.
- Pwoony jo ma kelo apokapoka, pwoonyo lok goba, nyo ma gitye ka timo tim me tarwang (nen **Matt 18:15-17; Rom 16:17-20; 1 Kor 5:1-8, 12-13; 1 Tem 1:3; 2 Tem 2:14-18**). Dul pa kanica, ki kanica macalo kom, omyero obed i yub me kanica (nen **2 Kor 2:6**). Pwoony kitimo pi ber bedo pa ngat ma otimo bal (**1 Kor 5:5; 1 Tem 1:20**) ki pi ber bedo pa kanica kikome. Ka kanica tye i yub me pwod, dano gi winyo calo gi tye ki dul i kwo pa kanica, gi tero tic gi macalo lukristo calo gin ma pire tek, ki gi nyikke cok ki kanica.

- Dwogo i kin jo ma gubedo i te cik me kanica, ma guloko tam gi, ki guloko kit gi (nen **2 Kor 2:5-11; 7:8-12; Gal 6:1**).

Yub me agiki pa “miyo jami bot jo maleng” tye ni gin weng “gubedo acel i niye, ki ngeyo Wod pa Lubanga, me doko dano muteggi, nio wa i rwom me dongo ma rwate ki Kricito” (**tyeng. 13**). I **Mat 5:48**, Yecu owacci, “Myero wubed jo ma pe ki roc, kit macalo Wonwu me polo bene pe ki roc.” Nyig lok ma kigonyo ni “ber” aye *teleios*, ma te lokke ni “otum, gin ma dong oo i agikkine, karene, agikkine;” (Zodhiates 1993: *teleios*, 1372). Man obedo lok acel ma Paulo otiyo kwede i **tyeng. 13** ma kigonyo ni “odongo.” Ki lok macek, omyero wabed calo Kricito. Pi meno, omyero wa pwonye ki en ki wanenu i kome, wek wabed calo en. Kwano Baibul pe obedo mere cobo mitine keken; ento myero okonywa me ngeyo Yecu maber wek wabed calo en.

I **tyeng. 13** “niye” ki ribo ki “ngec,” dok i tyeng.15 “ada” ki ribo ki “mar.” i lok mukene, bedo ki ngec i kom lok ada keken pe romo. Jogi gitye ki ngec i kom lok ada ento gitye ka myel kom (**Yak 2:19**). Ma ka meno, ngecwa i kom lok ada myero okel niye, ma en aye, “moko tam matek, niye matek, niye i kom lok ada, lok ada, lok ada nyo genne” (Zodhiates 1993: *pistis*, 1162). En aye lok adaa ma tero dano me miyo kwo bot Kricito ki kwo ma cung i kom miyo jami meno. Kwo meno me jalle-ken nen i marwa pi Lubanga ki pi jo mukene.

Kadi wa kany, kadi bed kumeno, lok pe tye i kom kit ma jo muye acel acel gitye calo Kricito keken. Ento, gin ma pire tek tye i kom ber bedo pa kanica macalo kom. **Tyeng 15-16** nyutu botwa adwogi me agiki: “Omyero wadong i yo ducu me donyo i En ma en aye wiwa, ma en aye Kricito, ma kom ducu, ma kiyubo dok kigwoko kacel ki gin ma dul kom acel acel miyo, ma lubbe ki tic maber pa dul kom acel acel, weko kom dongo me dongo kome kene i mar.” Kany waneno rwom me mar: en aye kom ma ki gero iye.

Lok me leb Greek pi “mar” kany tye *agapē*. *Agapē* ma pire tek tye woro ki miti i kom ngat mukene; obedo kit ma ngat moni tye kwede me nongo yomcwiny i keto ngat mukene mukwongo (nen Danker 2000: *agapē*, 6; Zodhiates 1993: *agapē*, 66; nen bene **Rom 13:8-10; 1 Kor 13:1-13; Gal 5:22-23**). KJV pol kare ki gonyo *agapē* ma calo “miiyo kony,” ma nyutu kit ma en tiyo kwede, ma keto cwinye i kom dano mukene. Lok man pe rwatte ki miti pa dano. Ki nyutu ki bot Lubanga, ma “kit ma en omaro kwede lobo, omiyo Wode acel keken, wek ngat mo keken ma ye en pe orweny woko, ento obed ki kwo ma pe tum” (**John 3:16**), ki pi Kricito, ma yam oto piwa “ma onono pud wan lubalo” (**Rom 5:8**). Pien mar ma kit meno tye ka jemo i kom kit ma wamito kwede, twero bedo ka Kricito miyo teko botwa keken. I yo mukene, *agapē* obedo mar pi Lubanga ki pi jo mukene ma obedo adwogi me mar pa Lubanga piwa ma kionyo i cwinywa. Meno aye gin mumiyo Kricito omiyo man macalo lanyut acel ma dano gibingeyo kwede ni wan lupwonnyene (**John 13:34-35**).

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Omyero “wawot i yo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma Lubanga olwongowa kwede.” ‘Lwongo ma gilwongowa kwede-ni’ obedo gin ango?
2. Ngo ma tye guti me ribbe pa Lukricitayo?
3. Mot me cwiny mene ma kimini? Itiyo ki mic magi nining?
4. Lok i kom tic ki tic pa lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lutela dini.
5. Gin ango ma tye i yub me “miyo jami bot jo maleng”?
6. “Yubo jo maleng” kwako gin ango?
7. Pingo bedo Lakricitayo muteggi pe twero bedo tye i kwan piwa kenwa keken?
8. Pingo itamo ni Yecu oweko mar obedo lanyut acel keken ma dano binyuto ni wan lupwonnyene, dok man twero nen nining i kwowa?

#### **I. 4:17-5:21—Wot pa Lukricitayo**

Cakke ki i **4:17** ki medde nio wa cok ki agikki me buk man, Paulo oloko i kom kit ma watwero “kwo kwede i yo ma myero pi lwongo ma yam gilwongowa kwede.”

- **4:17-24:** <sup>17</sup> *En mumiyo awaco lok man, kun awaco lok man kacel ki Rwot ni, pe wubed ka lubo kit pa Lurok, kun lubo tamgi ma konnye pe,* <sup>18</sup> *pien tamgi doŋ odoko col, dok giryemogi woko ki i kwo pa*

*Lubaŋa pi ŋeyo gin mo ma tye i igi, pi nwaŋ cwinygi; <sup>19</sup> dok gin, ma doŋ gudoko jo ma pe ki cwiny me kica, gumine kengi i miti me kom me timo tim maraco ducu ki miti me kom. <sup>20</sup> Ento pe wupwonyo Kricito kit man, <sup>21</sup> ka ada wuwinyo en ki wupwonyo en, kit macalo lok ada tye i Yecu, <sup>22</sup> ni, ma lubu kit kwo ni macon, wubolo kwo macon woko, ma tye ka balo pi miti me bwola, <sup>23</sup> dok bene myero wudok manyen i cwinywu ki tamwu, <sup>24</sup> wuruk kom manyen ma yam giketo i cal pa Lubaŋa, i kit ma atir ki i leŋ me ada.*

Wek “wuwot i yoo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede,” gin mukwongo ma myero watim aye me “bolo” (nyo, “bolo”) “kitwa macon-ni woko.” Pe dong myero “wawot kit ma Lurok giwoto kwede.” Man tere ni omyero pe wa tam pi wan kenwa calo dano ma rangi del kom gi tar onyo ma col, dano me Amerika onyo dano me Afrika. Kaka wa, tic wa, onyo gin mo keken ma “woko” tye ni: tye “woko” botwa. Gin ma pire tek botwa tye i Kricito- wan wabedo Lukricitayo mukwongo ki ma pire tek. Tyeng magi tye ka waco botwa ni tyen lok mo keken ma pat ki Kricito ma wanongo iye kitwa kelo tam ma pe kony (**tyeng. 17**), darkens our understanding (**tyeng. 18**), kwanyo wa ki i kwo pa Lubanga (**tyeng. 18**), miyo wa bedo labongo ngec (**tyeng. 18**), weko cwinywa doko tek (**tyeng. 18**), miyo wa bedo ki cwiny me kica (**tyeng. 19**), miyo wa bedo ki miti me buto (**tyeng. 19**), miyo wa timo jami maraco ducu (**tyeng. 19**), miyo wa bedo ki miti ma lamal (**tyeng. 19**), balo wa ki camcana (**tyeng. 22**), ki tye me bwola (**tyeng. 22**). Magi obedo pwo ny matek adada. omyero waket cwinywa i kom gi, pien kit ma cwinywa tye kwede me nongo ngat ma wan ki i jami ma “woko” ni.

Tyeng ma malo-ni ginyuto botwa kit ma “kwowa macon” tye kwede kikome. Kit ma jami eni tye kwede nyutu ni bedo labongo kony pa tam wa, pe niang wa, bedo labongo ngec, ki tek pa cwiny wa mukwongo gudo wat wa ki Lubanga ki dong gudo wat wa ki dano weng ki jami weng. Labongo Kricito, jami ducu me kwowa doko rac. camcana ni tye ka mede anyim. Ka wa tye ka timo gin mo ki i tam wa ma pe kony, pe niang wa, bedo labongo ngec, ki tek pa cwiny wa, wa doko goro, ma en aye, goro pa cwiny wa rweny woko. Wan dong ki miti, ento pi labongo miti, timo bal. Cwiny me miti pe kwako miti me buto keken ento bene kwako jami ducu ma kwako jami me cwiny, me kom, ki me lobo (ma pe kwako jami me cwiny). Macalo adwogi ne, wa pwo nyo “*kit jami ma pe leŋ*,” ki miti wa ma lamal pe obedo miti ma okato kare ento doko gin ma pe romo (nen **2 Pet 2:14**). Man ducu ki moko i **tyeng. 22** ki lok ni wan tye ka “balo.” Man nyutu ni yub tye ka mede anyim. Kit ma Wood oloko kwede, “Rweny pa kit mabeco oyabe ki yoo me rweny tye anyim” (Wood 1978: 92).

I **tyeng tyeng. 23-24**, Paulo dok omiyo botwa yat me cango kwo ma pe tye kakare, ma pe konyo. Pe omyero wa kwany kit macon ni keken, ento omyero bene “*ruku komi manyen*” (nen bene **Rom 12:1-2**). Man pe obedo mere yubu kitwa macon ento obedo “*ngat manyen. . . i cal pa Lubanga*” wMa dong ki “cweyo.” Kit ma Paulo oloko kwede i **2 Kor 5:17**, “*Ka ŋat mo tye i Kricito, en doŋ odoko ginaketa manyen; jami macon okato woko; nen, jami manyen doŋ obino*” (nen bene **Gal 6:15**). Ngat manyen en aye ngat ma ki dwoko cen, ma Kricito tye iye ki tye ka yube (nen **Rom 6:6-8; Gal 2:20; 4:19; Kol 1:27; 3:3-4, 10; 1 Jon 4:12**). Kit macalo “bedo lucam cana” (**tyeng. 22**; gin ma ki lwongo ni present passive participle) nyutu ni tye ka mede ki balo jami, pi meno “*ki dwoko cen*” (**tyeng. 23**; present passive infinitive) bene nyutu yub ma mede ki dongo i Kricito.

- **4:25-32:** <sup>25</sup> *Pi meno, wuwek lok goba woko, ŋat acel acel i kinwu myero olok lok ada bot lawote, pien wan ducu wabedo dul kom lawote.* <sup>26</sup> *BED KI KINIGA, ENTO PE ITIM BAL; pe iwek ceng opoti ki kinigani,* <sup>27</sup> *dok pe wumi kare bot Catan.* <sup>28</sup> *Dat ma kwalo myero pe dok okwal; ento en myero oti matek, kun tiyo gin maber ki ciŋe, wek ebed ki gin mo me poko ki ŋat ma tye ki gin mo.* <sup>29</sup> *Pe wuwek lok mo marac okatti ki i dogwu, ento wulok lok maber keken ma dongo tam pa dano i kare-ni, wek omi kica bot jo ma winyone.* <sup>30</sup> *Pe wucwer Cwiny Maleŋ pa Lubaŋa, ma yam oketo lanyut i komwu pi nino me koko.* <sup>31</sup> *Wuwek keccwiny ducu woko ki i komwu, ki kiniga, daa, lok me yet, kacel ki raccwiny ducu.* <sup>32</sup> *Wubed ki cwiny me kica i kinwu kekenwu, kun wutimo kica ki luwotwu kekenwu, macalo Lubaŋa bene otimowu kica i Kricito.*

Tyeng magi cako lok ma mako kit ma omyero wa “wuwot i yo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede.” Gin pol kare ki yubu gi calo dul ma ki lwongo ni couplets: jami ma omyero pe watim ki jami ma omyero watim. Wi lok me lok (**4:25, 29-31**) ki akemo (**4:26-27, 31**) nwoyo.

I lok ma mako **tyeng. 25**, “lawotwa” te lokke ni laye lawotwa. Paulo tye ka wacci, kit macalo wan ducu wabedo dul kom acel-lu, pi Lakricitayo acel me loko lok goba bot lawote pe twere calo gin ma tye i komwa me cwalo kwena me goba i adam wic. Wilok me lok wa ni ki kwanyo ki medo i **tyeng tyeng. 29, 31**. Kwene **tyeng. 25** otiyo ki lok ada ma ka loko lok goba, **tyeng. 29** loko i kom pe tic ki lok ma “pe tye kakare” ento, ma ka meno, loko lok me “dongo” ma “*bimiyo kica bot jo ma giwinyo.*” I yoo acel-lu, **tyeng. 31** cuco cwinywa me weko koko ki lok me bwola. Jami ma Paulo oloko iye i **tyeng tyeng. 29, 31** miyo lok ma mako jami ma “*cwer*

*cwiny maleng*” (**tyeng. 30**). Adaa, lok adaa ni wan dong ki keto lanyut i komwa ki cwiny maleng (**tyeng. 30**) obedo tyen lok mumiyo pe myero watim bal i tamwa, i lok, nyo i tic. Paulo dok cen i kom kit ma waloko kwede i **5:4, 6** ka ma en wacciwa ni omyero pe walok i yo me cilo, nyo wati ki “*lok me mingo*,” “*lok me yom cwiny*,” onyo lok lok me bwola ki “*lok ma pe ki gin mo*.” Lok me mingo obedo lok pa luming--lok ma pe pire tek, ma pe ki tyen lok, ma kato rwom me miti maber. Lok ma pe ki tyen lok obedo lok ma temo miyo tyen lok me tim tarwang, tim me gero, ki miti me jami, ma calo, gi tye goba ki bwola, labongo tyen lok mo.

Tye wat macok i kin lok me bal ki kiniga. Pi meno, akemo i **tyeng. 26** cut cut lubu lok pa Paulo ma mako lok i **tyeng. 25**; akemo dok kubbe ki lok i **tyeng tyeng. 29-31**. Pi meno, i lok, akemo me bal konyo me miyo lok me cwero Cwiny Maleng. Tyen lok acel ma oweko en timo meno tye ni akemo ma pe ki tito, onyo akemo ma ki mako (**tyeng. 26**) tye gin ma tye ka time ni “*miyo kare bot jogi*” (**tyeng. 27**). I **tyeng. 26**, Paulo oloko i kom Septuagint (ma kigonyo i leb Greek) me **Jabuli 4. Jab 4:4-5** konyo me tito **tyeng tyeng. 26-27**. Nicake **tyeng. 26** cako ki waco ni, “*Bed ki kiniga ento pe itim bal*,” ma nyutu ni akemo, i kome kene, pe obedo bal. Yecu kikome onongo bedo ki akemo kare ki kare (nen **Mar 3:1-5** [i kare ma ocango laco mo i kacokke]; **10:13-16** [i kare ma lupwonnyene gujuko jo ma gikelo litino bote]; **Mat 21:12-13**; **Mar 11:15-17**; **Luka 19:45-46**; **John 2:13-16** [i kare ma oryemo lulok cente ki i ot pa Lubanga]; **Jon 11:33, 38** [i kare ma lareme Larazus oto]). Labol magi gipwonyowa adada. “Yecu onongo tye ki akemo i kom dul dini . (Lucadukayo), lupwonye cik mukwongo (Luparicayo), ki lupwonnyene kikome—ki gin ducu pi tyen lok acel: onongo gitye ka gwoko jo ma goro ki bot Lubanga.” (Moore 2022: n.p.) I labol pa Lajaro, Yecu onongo tye ki akemo i kom to kikome.<sup>10</sup> Mark Moore ogiko lok ni, “Yecu paro pi dano makato gin mo keken, pi meno watwero nenone ni ngat mo keken [nyo gin mo keken, kadi wa to kikome] ma bino i kin Yecu ki jo ma en maro gihinongo akemone.” (Moore 2022: n.p.) Man te lokke ni, pi wan me bedo ki akemo ento pe watimo bal, omyero wabed ki akemo i kom gin matir, pi tyen lok matir, i kare matir, i rwom matir, ki i yo matir.

**Tyeng 28** nyutu tyen lok ma pire tek me tic: tic ki nongo cente pe obedo pi ber bedowa keken ento tye pi tyen lok me bedo ki gin mo me poko ki jo ma mito kony. **Tyeng 32** tito lok ma ki waco ki lok ma ki waco ni. Jami weny ma tito kit ma omyero wa wot kwede i yoo ma rwate ki lwongo wa ni nyutu kit ma wakwo kwede. I agikkine, tyeng magi gitye ka wacciwa ni omyero watute matek me: bedo ki lok ada (**tyeng. 25**); juku ki tic ki akemo wa maber (**tyeng tyeng. 26-27**); bed ki tic maber ki pi paro piri keni (**tyeng. 28**); bedo maleng ki mwolo i lok wa (**tyeng. 29**); tic kacel ki bedo ki cwiny me winyo lok pa cwiny maleng (**tyeng. 30**); bedo ki cwiny matir i kom jo mukene (**tyeng. 31**); ki bed ki cwiny me kica ki timo kica (**tyeng. 32**).

- **5:1-17:** <sup>1</sup> Pi meno wulub kit pa Lubana, macalo litinone ma en maro; <sup>2</sup> aki wubed i mar, kit macalo Kricito bene omarowu ci omine kene piwa, macalo gityer ki gityer bot Lubanga macalo gin ma nyewece kur.

<sup>3</sup> Ento tim kwele nyo caro mo keken, nyo woro me jami, pe myero gilwong nyijwu i kinwu, macalo myero obed i kin jo pa Lubana; <sup>4</sup> dok pe myero obed lok me caro nyo lok me mingo, nyo lok me gero, ma pe myero, ento myero obed miyo pwoc. <sup>5</sup> Pien wuņeyo atir ni, pe tye dano mo ma lakwele, nyo dano ma laworo jami pa jami, ma en lawor cal jogi, pe bidonyo i ker pa Kricito ki Lubana.

<sup>6</sup> Pe wuwek ŋat mo obwolwu ki lok ma tere pe, pien pi lok magi aye kiniga pa Lubana bino i kom jo ma pe winyo lokke. <sup>7</sup> pi meno pe wuribbe kwedg; <sup>8</sup> pien yam wubedo i colpiny, ento kombeddi doņ wudoko ceņ i Rwot; wot macalo litino me lero <sup>9</sup> (pien nyig me lero tye i kit mabeco ducu ki kit ma atir ki lok ada), <sup>10</sup> temo pwonyo gin ma yomo cwiny Rwot. <sup>11</sup> Pe wuribbe i tic me piny ma pe nyako nyige, ento wunytgi woko ka maleņ; <sup>12</sup> pien obedo me lewic me lok i kom gin ma gitimo i muņ. <sup>13</sup> Ento jami ducu nen ka ceņ oyabogi, pien gin ducu ma nen aye lej. <sup>14</sup> Pi tyen lok man ma yam gicoyo ni, “A malo, in inino, a woko ki i kin jo muto, ci Kricito biryeny i komi.”

<sup>15</sup> Pi meno wugwokke kit ma wulubo kwede, pe macalo jo ma luming, ento macalo jo maryek, <sup>16</sup> wuti ki karewu maber, pien kare me kare-ni tye marac. <sup>17</sup> Pi meno pe wubed lamij, ento wunianj gin ma Rwot mito.

Pe tye apokapoka mo ma nen maber i kin **4:32** ki **5:1**. Kit meno, “Pi men” ma oyabe **tyeng. 1** ki neno ki bot dano mogo calo tye ka dwoko cen ki coyo gin ma dong ki waco ni. Lok ma mako gin ma ki waco ni—ki kit ma omyero wa lubu kwede Lubanga—tye me timo kica (**4:32**). I yo me miti, gin ma mite pi timo kica onongo

<sup>10</sup> Timothy Keller points out that in **Jon 11:33**, “when Jesus saw Mary and the others weeping, it says, ‘He was deeply moved in spirit and troubled.’ But the original Greek word means ‘to quake with rage.’ In verse 38, as Jesus came to the tomb, it says he was ‘deeply moved.’ The original Greek word there means ‘to roar or snort with anger like a lion or a bull.’ So the best translation would be, ‘Bellowing with anger, he came to the tomb.’ This must at least mean that his nostrils flared with fury. It may mean that he was actually yelling out in anger.” (Keller 2021: The Anger of Jesus)

obedo but “Lega pa Rwot” ma Yecu oloko iye ki oloko iye (nen **Matt 6:14-15**). “Pi meno” bene kiromo nenone calo lok ma Paulo obedo ka larone i yoo matut dok pe gik i kom timo kica keken. I neno man, lok ma lubo man, “wulub kit pa Lubanga,” tito jami ma kwako kit mabeco pa Lukricitayo i lok acel ma pire tek “lubo” (Greek = *mimētēs*), ma en aye, lubo lanen pa Lubanga. Lok ada ni omyero walub lanen pa Lubanga “*macalo lutino ma wamaro*” reminds us of what Paulo had said in **1:5**, ni Lubanga “*otyeko mokowa con me bedo litinone pi Yecu Kricito, kun lubo gin ma en oyubo.*” Me lubo lanen pa Lubanga te lokke ni omyero watam, wawiny, walok, dok watim kit ma en tamo kwede, pien kombeddi dong watye ki rwom me kwo ma pire tek dok jami ma pire tek bote. Jami magi ducu nyuto ni watye ka “*ma rwate ki cal pa Wode*” (**Rom 8:29**). I **3:16-19** Paulo dong oloko i kom kit ma Lubanga oweko man otimme kwede kun miniwa “*teko ma wok ki i Cwiny mere ma tye i cwiny dano*” me ngeyo en ki bedo “*ma opong ki jami ducu ma Lubanga mito.*”

Ki tungcel, jo mogo gineno **5:1-2** calo lanyut me “cako lok manyen, kit ma kitimo kwede tyen mapol i Jo Epeco (4:1, 17; 5:15)” (Wood 1978: 66). Gin manyen ni tye ka wot macalo lutino pa lero ki pa Rwot. “*Wot i mar*” (**tyeng. 2**) fleshes out what imitating God looks like, particularly since “*God is love*” (**1 Jon 4:8**). The rest of **tyeng. 2** nyutu ngo ma “woto i mar” te lokke, ma en aye, “*wubed i mar, kit macalo Kricito bene omarowu ci omine kene piwa, macalo gityer ki gitum bot Lubanga macalo gin ma nyewece kur.*” Kricito tye “*kit ma [Lubanga] tye kwede kikome*” (**Ibru 1:3**), ki “*Pe tye nat mo ma tye ki mar madit makato man, ni dano miyo kwone pi lureme*” (**Jon 15:13**). Pi meno, lakwena Jon ogiko lokke, “*Wajeyo mar pi kit man, ni en omiyo kwone piwa; wan bene myero wami kwowa pi utmegiwa*” (**1 Jon 3:16**). I **tyeng. 2**, Paulo oloko i kom gin ma Kricito otimo piwa i leb me gityer me cik macon, ima en aye, “*gin ma nyewece kur ma nyewece kur bot Lubanga.*” *Macalo jo ma gilubo lanenne, wan bene omyero ‘wami komwu macalo gitum makwo dok maleng ma yomo cwiny Lubanga, ma en aye worowu me cwiny*” (**Rom 12:1**). Nen ni miiyo jami (tutwale jalo kwoni) kubbe ki mar, pien pe itwero bedo ki cwiny me paro piri keni ki i kare acel nyutu mar onyo kit pa Kricito.

**Tyeng 1** cako ki rwom ma malo (wat wa ki Lubanga), ma lacen loko, i **tyeng. 2**, me cito i rwom ma lamal (wat wa ki dano mukene). Gin ma ocung atir pol kare obedo tic pa gin ma ocung malo ni. Gin ma ocung bene nyutu kit ma gin ma ocung malo ni tye kwede (nen **1 Jon 4:20**). Yub man mitte: ka pe watye ki Lubanga, ci pe watwero bedo ki mar me ada, pien Lubanga obedo mar. Man bene rwate ki kit ma Yecu oloko kwede i kom cik madit loyo: mukwongo tye “*‘MAR RWOT LUBADANI KI CWINYI DUCU, KI TIPONI DUCU, KI TAMMI DUCU.’ Man aye cik madit dok ma pire tek loyo ducu. Me aryo ni tye calo en, ‘MAR LAWOTI MACALO IMARRE KENI.’*” (**Mat 22:37-39**)

Kun nongo **tyeng tyeng. 1-2** oloko i kom cik ma kwako kit mabeco ki kit mabeco, **tyeng tyeng. 3-5** lok i kom jami ma ki ngeyo; **tyeng tyeng. 6-17** ki dong idok cen bot ladit mony. Aryo weng **tyeng tyeng. 3** ki **5** loko i kom bal me tim tarwang, tim me caro, ki dong woro (bedo ki miti me jami). Bal me buto rac tutwal pien pe kitimo kene ento kare ducu ywayo ngat mukene i bal meno. Cwiny me mingo ki miti me kom ki waco ni obedo kit me woro cal jogi (nen bene **Kol 3:5**). Kit ma tye kit meno, cik 10 me cik macon, i adaa, gin weng oyabo ki ogik ki woro cal jogi (**Nia 20:3, 17; Nwo 5:7, 21**). Cwiny me mingo ki miti me kom obedo woro cal jogi pien rom ki woro cwec ma ka woro lacwec (**Rom 1:25**); ki dano ma gi maro jami me kom gi nyutu ni “*Lubanga obedo miti gi*” (**Pil 3:19**). Ma calo i **tyeng tyeng. 3** ki **5**, Paulo onongo kong oloko i kom tim me buto (ma en aye, tim me tarwang ki tim me tarwang) ki miti me kom i **4:19**. Kit ma lok man pire tek kwede ki nyutu i agiki me **tyeng. 5**, ma waco ni “*pe tye dano mo ma timo tim kwele, nyo dano ma lamar, nyo dano ma laworo jami, ma en lawor cal jogi, ma twero bedo i ker pa Kricito ki Lubanga.*” Kubbe pa ker pa Kricito ki Lubanga obedo moko pa Lubanga pa Kricito (nen bene **Tito 2:13**).<sup>11</sup>

Tyeng magi gi keto bal me lok ma pi rwate i **tyeng. 4**. Nyig lok man ma kigonyo ni “cilo” nyuto tim maraco nyo “tim maraco kadi wa i tic nyo i lok nyo kadi wa i tam ki miti; tim ma ka ki nyutu i lero miyo ngat moni bedo ki lewic i kome kene; tim marac, me lewic me kit mo keken; tim ma pe rwate ki pa ngat ma lubo kor Lubanga (I Ep. 5:4 keken)” (Zodhiates 1993: *aischrotēs*, 102). Zodhiates omoko ni, “*Bedo ki rwate ki Lubanga mito kit ma Lubanga pe lewic iye ki ma pe twero kelo lewic bot ngat moni ka ki kelo ne i lero*” (Zodhiates 1993: *aischrotēs*, 102). “Lok me mingo” obedo lok ma nyutu ngat moni calo laming (Zodhiates 1993: *mōrologia*, 1001). Lok magi weng nyutu ni kwo wa tye ma rwate: bal pe gudo dul komwa acel keken, ento wan weng. Bal wa nyutu apoka poka ki Lubanga, ma rom ki woro cal jogi, pien dano weng kwo pi gin mo. “Gin mo” ni twero bedo Rwot onyo gin mo onyo ngat mukene. Ento ka “gin mo” ni obedo gin mo keken onyo ngat mo keken mapat ki Rwot, ci nongo obedo cal jogi. **Tyeng 6-7** pi meno poyo wiwa ni pe myero kibwolwa onyo wabed kacel ki “*awobe pa lujemo*” pien jami eni kelo akemo pa Lubanga (nen bene **Kol 3:6**).

<sup>11</sup> E. W. Bullinger nyutu ni lok ma mako “*ker pa Kricito ki Lubanga*” obedo labol me lok ma ki ngeyo ni *hendiadys*, ma iye “ki tiyo ki lok aryo, ento gin acel keken, onyo tam, ma ki yubu,” ma calo, “ker pa Kricito, ma en aye pa Kricito ma en aye Lubanga kikome” (Bullinger 1968: 657, 667).

**Tyeng 8-17** medo i kom **tyeng tyeng. 6-7** ki tito gin mumiyo pe myero wawek bwola nyo wanywak i tic me “*awobe pa lujemo.*” **Tyeng 8** waco ni yam onongo “wabedo col” ento kombeddi “*tye dero i Rwot,*” pe ni onongo watye “T” col piny keken. Tye calo wan onongo wabedo onyo wa tye col onyo lero ma ki nyutu: wan wabedo lanyut ma nen ki woko me col nyo lero ma iye ki me cwiny. Pien wan wa “*Dero i Rwot,*” wan bene wabedo “*Dero me lobo*” (**Mat 5:14**). Pi meno, omyero wa “*wot macalo litino me dero*” (**tyeng. 8**; nen bene **Mat 5:16; 1 Jon 1:6-7**). Dero ki ngeyo ki adwogi ne. **Tyeng 9** nyutu adwogi eni kun waco ni “*nyig me dero*” tye “*ber ducu ki kit ma atir ki ada.*” Lakricitayo pe obedo lok mabor ma kwako jami ma kicikowa me timo ki jami ma kicikowa ni pe myero watim. Ma ka meno, omyero “*tic pi larre wa*” (**Pil 2:12**) ki tute me yomo cwiny Rwot i jami ducu ma watimo (**tyeng. 10**).

Kit me kwo pa Lukricitayo obedo maber me yomo cwiny Rwot ma watye kwede i wat macok, me mar: kit ma en tye kwede ma wamito ni wanywak ki miti ne me niang (**5:1, 17**). Pien wan aye lero, pe myero wajuk timo gin marac keken ento omyero watim gin maber kun wanyuto tic me col piny (**tyeng tyeng. 11-13**), wot ki ryeko (**tyeng. 15**), ki tic ki kare wa (**tyeng. 16**; nen bene **Kol 4:5**). Lok ma kigonyo ni “nyuto.” (**tyeng. 11**; Greek = *elenchō*) pol kare ki gonyo ni “juko.” Te lokke ni “juko ngat mukene ki lok ada wek ngat meno oye balle, nyo bene kimoko ni en otimo balle” (Trench 1989: 29). Me timo man, wamito cwiny maleng (nen **John 16:8**). **Tyeng 14** obedo lok ma ki loko i kom **Ic 60:1-2**. Lok pa Paulo i dul ni tye ni loko kwo me col piny me doko lero rom ki aa ki i nino onyo aa ki i kin jo muto. Bedo makwo ki ma wangi twolo nyutu bedo ki ngec i kom ngo ma watye ka timone i kare ni ki kwo kwo me ber, kit ma atir, ki lok ada, ma yomo cwiny Rwot. Man ki jingo i **tyeng tyeng. 15-16** kan ma en loko iye i kom tic ki kare wa, ma nyutu ni omyero wa ti ki kare weny ma otiime maber, kun wa loko acel acel me konyo wa ki me konyo kwena maber, pien pe ki twero poyo wic ka ki rwenyo. Dul man weng okati ki apoka poka i kin col ki lero, bedo ma wangi twolo ki bedo ma inino, bedo makwo ki bedo ma too. Apokapoka eni ki tyeko ne i **tyeng. 17** kan ma Paulo owaco ni ngat ma “laming” en aye ngat ma pe “*understand what the will of the Lord is.*”

- **5:18-21:**<sup>18</sup> *Pe wumer ki kono vino, pien meno kelo bal, ento wupon ki Cwiny Malej,*<sup>19</sup> *Wulok kekenwu ki jabuli ki wer me pako Lubanga ki wer me cwiny, wuwer kun wupako Rwot ki cwinywu ducu;*<sup>20</sup> *kare ducu wumiyo pwoc bot Lubanga Won pi jami ducu i nyij Rwotwa Yecu Kricito;*<sup>21</sup> *dok wumine kenwu i te loc pa lawote pi lworo Kricito.*

Dul man obedo guti me lok pa Paulo i kom kit ma myero “*wuwot i yo ma rwatte ki lwongo ma yam gilwongowu kwede*” (**4:1**), “*pe don kit macalo Lurok bene giwoto kwede*” (**4:17**), ento ma ka meno omyero “*ket kwo macon ni woko*” (**4:22**), “*wubed ma cwinywu odoco manyen*” (**4:23**), “*ruku komi manyen*” (**4:24**), “*wulub kit pa Lubanga*” (**5:1**), ki “*wot macalo litino me dero*” (**5:8**). Ki lok adaa, me kwo kwo ma kit man, omyero “*wupong ki Cwiny*” (**5:18**). Tye jami angwen ma kwako **tyeng. 18** omyero wange ni: (1) “*wupong ki Cwiny*” obedo gin ma mite-cik; (2) tye i kare ni, ma en aye, tye ka mede, gin mo ma omyero obed ka time kare ki kare; (3) tiyo pi Lukricitayo ducu, pe pi jo manok keken ma kiyerogi; (4) tye i dwan ma pe loko, ma en aye, pe wa pongo komwa ki cwiny, ento ngat ma tiyo ma pongo wa en aye Lubanga. Pi meno, omyero wa medde ki bino bote ki niye, kun wa geno en me pongo wa. John Piper oketo ne kit man, “Ngo ma omyero wa yeny (ki man mako Lukricitayo weny) en tye ni Lubanga oony cwiny mere i kom wa wek wapong ki yomcwiny, loyo bal, ki tek cwiny me tito lok. Ki yoo ma en kelo kwede wa i rwom ma lamal nen calo tye ma pat pat kit ma dano tye kwede. Twero bino i lok ma mako yom cwiny ki leb ma pat pat. Twero bino ki i peko me deno can ka i weko kwo ni bot Lubanga. Onyo twero bino ki i camo lok pa Lubanga ki lega ki bedo kacel ki woro ki tic. Kadi bed kit meno, gin ma wawinyo mukwongo ki pong pa cwiny obedo acaki me lweny me kwo me bedo ma opong ki cwiny.” (Piper 1981: “Pentecostal Theology”)

Bedo “*ma opong ki cwiny*” ki nyutu ki jami angwen: “lok” i jabuli, wer me woro, ki wer me cwiny (**tyeng. 19**); “*wuwer*” kun wupako Rwot ki cwinywu ducu (**tyeng. 19**); “*miyo pwoc*” pi jami ducu bot Lubanga (**tyeng. 20**); ki “*bedo i te loc pa ngat acel acel*” (**tyeng. 21**). Jabuli obedo jabuli ma ki lwongo ni cik macon; wer me pako ki deyo bot Lubanga me ada ki makwo; wer me cwiny tye ki lok ma mako cwiny pa Lubanga (Bullinger 1968: 333-34). Kadi bed ni gonyo leb mapol me **tyeng. 19** waci “*speaking to one another.*” lok me leb Greek ma ki gonyo ni (*heautois*) pol kare nyutu “*pa ngat acel acel*” (nen Zodhiates 1993: *heautou*, 494; Bullinger 1968: 334-35; *New American* 1995: Ep 5:19n.1). Pi meno, lok ma mako lok i jabuli, wer me woro, ki wer me cwiny “i komi” nyutu “tic me cwiny ki cwiny me ada ki Kricito, ma obedo adwogi me bedo 'pong ki Cwiny’ (tyeng 18), ki temo onyo rwom me bedo ma opong kit meno” (Bullinger 1968: 333).

Ka meno tye kakare, ci lanyut adek mukwongo me bedo ma opong ki Cwiny ducu kubbe ki cwiny ki kwo pa ngat ma opong ki Cwiny kacel ki watwa ki Lubanga; lanyut me angwen keken me bedo ma opong ki cwiny ma kubbe ki wat pa ngat moni ki jo mukene. Lanyut me angwen me bedo ma opong ki cwiny nyutu ni

bedo ma opong ki cwiny miyo ngat moni pe bedo ki cwiny me bedo ma malo loyo jo mukene, ento bedo ki cwiny me woro, mwolo, ki mar bot jo mukene. Man lubo lanyut adek mukwongo me bedo ma opong ki cwiny. Gin mumiyo tye ni, ka kipong ki Cwiny, ngat moni winyo kome kene i lok ma mako Cwiny, ma en aye, dano ni winyo dit pa Lubanga Cwiny ki, pi meno, neno kit ma en tidi kwede i lok ma mako Lubanga; i kare acel-lu, ngat meno ngeyo ni Lubanga onyutte kica mo ma kite dok pat. Ki niango meno, ngat moni twero bedo ki cwiny me diyo ngat mukene nining? Ki lok macek, bedo ma opong ki Cwiny kubbe ki ki miyo wa twero me cobo “Cik Madit” aryo ni: me maro Lubanga ki cwinywa, kwowa, tamwa, ki tekowa ducu, ki me maro luwotwa calo wan kikomwa (**Mat 22:36-40**).

Miiyo pwoc pi “jami weng” (ma tye iye two kanca? poko kin jo munyomme? too pa latin?) twero bedo tek ki pe rwate ki tam pa dano (nen bene **1 Tec 5:18**). Watwero timo man ka wa po i kom jami ma lubo ni:

- Lubanga obedo anga,
- en onyutu ni en tye ngat ma genne,
- jami weng ma time tye i yubbe maber,
- Yecu omoko tamwa “*pe abibwoti ata, pe abibwoti ata*” (**Ibru 13:5**),
- “*Pe tye atematema mo ma makowu ma dano ducu mako; Lubanga genne, ma pe biye ni gibitwu makato tekowu, ento ka bitowu en bimiowu yo me bwot, wek wutwero cirone*” (**1 Kor 10:13**),
- “*Wangeyo ni Lubanga miyo jami ducu tiyo kacel pi ber pa jo ma maro Lubanga, bot jo ma olwongogi kit ma en oyubo kwede*” (**Rom 8:28**), and
- en tye ka tic ki jami ducu ma timme me konyowa wek ‘walub cal pa Wode” (**Rom 8:29**).

**Tyeng 21**, ma waco ni bedo i te loc pa ngat acel acel i lworu pa Kricito, tyeko lok ma mako jami angwen ma nyutu bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng; bene cako dul ma lubo ma tiyo ki cik man (ki bedo ma opong ki cwiny) i kom nyom. Cik ma Paulo owaco i **tyeng. 21** pe tye i tyeng man keken, ento kiloko iye i yo mapat pat i bukke mapol me cik manyen: **Rom 12:10**—“*Wumine kekenwu i mar macalo omego; wumi woro bot ngat acel acel*”; **Pil 2:3**—“*Pe wutim gin mo pi paro piwu kenwu nyo pi wakke awaka ma tere pe, ento wubed ki mwolo, kun dano acel acel tero lawote macalo ngat ma pire tek loye kekenwu*”; **1 Pet 5:5**—“*Wun ducu wurukke me mwolo kekenwu, pien Lubanga dag jo ma wakke, ento miyo kica bot jo mamwol.*” Cik man me bedo ki woro i kom ngat acel acel tiyo pi jo muye ducu. Kit ma Terry Fullam owaco kwede, “Ka ma loko i kom coo ki mon ki jami mukene, ki loko i kom mon ma gi bedo i te loc pa cogi ki jami mukene, dano weng gi loko i kom lok meno labongo kwano tyeng mukwongo, ma mako dano weny: ‘Wubed ma winyo pi woro Kricito.’ Man tiyo pi dano ducu. . . ki ngat mo keken ma loko i kom coo ki mon ki wat i kin gii omyero onen ni tye wat ma okato me lubo cik pa ngat acel acel. Wat man macon ni tye ki miti me nongo pwony ki bot ngat acel acel ki ngeyo ni Lubanga twero tic i kin wa kun wok ki i lok kacel. I lok mukene, Lubanga pe telo dano kun waco bot latela gin ma myero otim—kadi bed ni latela me ot onyo latela me dul pa Lukricitayo.” (ma ki waco i Slosser 1979: 116)

### PENY ME ANYWAKA

1. Ngo ma onyutu “dano wa macon” onyo “kom wa macon”?

- Te lokke ngo me “weko” laco macon-ni? Watimo man nining?

2. Ngo ma obi nyutu “dano wa manyen” onyo “kitwa manyen”?

- Te lokke ngo me ‘ruko’ dano manyen? Watimo man nining?

3. 4:26 waco ni, “Wubed ki akemo, ento pe wutim bal.” Ngo ma tye kit ma opore ki yoo ma waromo (onyo omyero) wabed ki akemo?

4. Watwero ‘cwero Cwiny Maleng’ nining?

5. 5:3-5 nyuto wat ma tye i kin tim tarwang ki caro kacel ki miti me jami kacel ki woro.

- Miti me buto ki miti me kom gikub nining?
- Pingo ngat ma maro jami/maro jami obedo lawor cal jogi?

6. 5:8-9 lok i kom wot macalo lutino me “lero.” Gin ango ma tye i lero ma onongo biwoko Paulo tiyo kwede calo lapor pi kit ma myero wakwo kwede?

7. Watwero “nyuto” “tic me col” nining kun nongo wagwoko gennewa ki watwa ki jo ma pe gilworo Lubanga ki jo ma pe gubedo Lukricitayo?

8. 5:18-21 coc jami angwen ma omyero onyut bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng. Gin ango?

- Ka pol pa dano giloko i kom bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng, pol kare giloko i kom lok i leb mapatpat, tango, nyo jami mukene, ma pe kiloko i komgi kany, pe gin ma Paulo owaco kany ma myero onyut bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng. Pingo itamo ni gin ma Paulo owaco kany i kom bedo ma opong ki cwiny pol kare kicayo woko?
- Tika jami ma Paulo ocoyo kany ma mako bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng nyutu kit ma wan wa tye kwede ki kit ma wa rwate kwede ki ngat acel acel? Ka ku, pingo ku? Gin ango ma watwero timone wek tyeng magi obed kit ma kwowa tye kwede?

9. Cwiny me 5:21 omyero onen nining ki otiime nining i kwo wa? Alokalo ango ma itamo ni myero kitim wek meno obed gin ma tye ada?

#### **J. 5:22–6:9—Tic ma myero itim i gang ki i gang tic**

I 4:17-5:21, Paulo oloko i kom wot pa Lukricitayo, kun gik ki lok ma en owaco i kom bedo ma opong ki cwiny maleng ki kit ma en nyute kwede. Kombedi, i dul man, en tiyo ki gin ma en owaco ni i kom jami mogo ma mako gang ki tic, kit ma lubo ni: 5:22-24—tic pa mon; 5:25-33—tic pa coo; 6:1-3—tic pa lutino; 6:4—tic pa wego; 6:5-8—tic pa opii; 6:9—tic pa ludito. Lok me tekwaro ki tekwaro ma Paulo oloko i dul man pire tek, kit ma wabineno kwede. Man tye ada tutwal pien tekwaro pa Paulo onongo pat adada ki tekwaro pa jo mukene i kare-ni.

- **5:22-24:** <sup>22</sup> *Mon, wumine kenwu i te loc pa cogwu, macalo wumine kenwu bot Rwot.* <sup>23</sup> *Pien laco aye lawi dakone, macalo Kricito aye lawi lwak muye en, en kikome Lalar me kom.* <sup>24</sup> *Kit macalo lwak muye Kricito gibedo i te loc pa Kricito, kit meno mon bene myero gubed i te loc pa coggi i lok ducu.*

Mon ma i tekwaro pa jo Greek macon onongo gikwo kwo ma pe ki ngeyo. Pe gunywako i kwo pa lwak, pe gunyutte i dye gudu kengi, dok bene pe gunyutte kadi wa i kare me cam nyo i kacokke. Dako mo onongo tye ki ot ma mege, ki ngat mo pe twero donyo iye ento cware keken. Onongo obedo yub pa jo Greek ni en omyero onen gin manok, owiny gin manok, ki openy gin manok. Mon onongo ki gwoko gi i te loc pien onongo ki ngeyo ni gi pe ki tam maber loyo coo. Kit maber pa mon onongo obedo ling (nen Gombis 2005: 326). I kin jo Ibru, “kadi bed ni i kin gang pa Luibru dako ki min ot onongo gitye ki kabedo me woro ki mar ma kimiyo bote, dok ma onongo pe tye ki akalakala mo ma malo loyo ma onongo tye i kin lukamfiri ma orumo ka ngete i kare mo keken me tekwaro pa Ibrael, kadi bed kumeno onongo pe tye tam mo keken me bedo rom i kin en ki cware.” Dako ni onongo ki ngeyo calo ngat ma lapiny (Bowman 1947: 442).

I kare pa jo Roma, mon onongo gitye ki rwom ma lamal. Gin onongo gitye ki twero me cente madwong, ki onongo gitwero bedo ki winye i kin dano ki bedo i kin lwak ki kwo me gang i yoo mapol ma loyo i kin jo Greek ki Ibru macon. Kadi bed kumeno, onongo tye twero me butu ki cik ma pat pat pi coo ki coo ka kiporo ki mon ki mon. Medo i kom meno, “lutela me odi mogo gitwero bedo ki twero i kom mongi, ma weko gibedo i te loc pa cogi dok weko gibedo agonya me tic ki mongi marac” (Winter 2003: 18). I kare acel i kin lwak pa jo Roma i kare me cik manyen, onongo tye gin mo ma rwate, bino pa gin ma ki lwongo ni “dako me Roma manyen”- ma en aye, “dako ma tye ki rwom ma malo, ma kadi bed kumeno owaco ni en tye ki miti me buto calo dako me yomcwiny” (Winter 2003: 21). Meno onyute i kit me ruk mapat pat ki kit me buto ma pe rwatte. Kit meno onongo nen ka maleng ma oweko Kabaka Augustus okati ki cik manyen ma “omoko kit mabeco, peko me cente ka ngat moni pe onyomme, nywalo lutino ma kelo adwogi maber i tic, ki kit ma mon myero guruk kwede; ogengo nyom i kin dul mogo, dok omiyo pwod bot coo ma pe giketo cwinygi i kom tim me buto pa mongi” (Winter 2003: 39).

Ka iporo ki kit ma mon onongo gitye kwede i tekwaro pa Greek, jo Ibru, ki jo Roma, **Ep 5:22-33** “obedo lok ma ki waco pi lwak manyen. Pien ot ni onongo obedo dul ma nok pa lwak ma giye, en miyo labol ma nen maber kit ma lukwan pa Paulo romo lubo kwede cik ni **Ep. 5:18-21** me bedo ‘jo me ot pa Lubanga’ . . .

Kadi bed ni Paulo pe olwongo pi turo loc pa coo, en olwongo pi bedo i kin coo ki mon me bedo ma lubu kit pa dano manyen” (Gombis 2005: 322, 328). Pi meno, ot dong pe tye pi ber bedo pa ladit, ki mon dong pe kitero gi calo jo ma rwomgi lapiny; tela tye i kom miiyo kwo ki yatariya, ki twero omyero ki ti kwede pi ber bedo pa jo ma tye i rwom ma piny; coo omyero pe gubed ka loyo mon gi, ento omyero gumar gi (cik ma pe tye i cik mo macon me ot); jo ma tye i rwom me loc omyero gubed i te loc ki i cwiny, doki, ma jenge i kom yatariya; dul lok ni weny ki nyutu i kom wat pa Kricito ki kanica, ma loko kit ma nyom omyero ki niang kwede, ma miyo bedo maber ki tyen lok (Gombis 2005: 324-28).

**Ep 5:22-33** obedo lok ma Paulo oloko iye matut i kom tic pa co ki mon. Coc mukene ma pire tek ma mako mon tye **Acak 2:15-18, 24-25; 1 Tem 5:14-15; Tito 2:3-5; 1 Pet 3:1-6; ki Caro 31:10-31.**

**Ep 5:22** rwate ki **tyeng. 21** (ki dong dwogo cen bot **tyeng. 18**) pien pe tye lok mo i **tyeng. 22**. Kadi bed ni pol pa gonyo leb pa **tyeng. 22** wac gin mo ma calo “*Mon, wumine kenwu i te loc pa cogwu, macalo wumine kenwu bot Rwot,*” lok ni “*wumine kenwu*” pe tye i leb Greek me **tyeng. 22**; gi nonge i **tyeng. 21**. I lok mukene, **tyeng. 22** ada waco ni, “*Wun mon, wubed bot cogwu, macalo wutiyo bot Rwot.*” Ka iporo ki cik me ot ma pe obedo Lukricitayo ma onongo kimiyo bot co keken me nyuto kit ma myero gugwok kwede mon gi pi ber bedogi, “Paulo oloko ki mon i yo matir, kun cuko cwinygi me nywako i yub me kwo pa dano manyen ki cwinygi ducu” (Gombis 2005: 326).

Myero wa tam i kom kit ma lubo cik me Baibul. Mukwongo, ngo ma ki cwalo ni pe:

(1) Cwinyi pe obedo bedo piny. Yecu Wod pe lapiny loyo Lubanga Won, kadi bed ni en tye i te loc pa Wonne (**1 Kor 11:3**). I kare ma en tye i lobo Yecu pe otimo gin mo pire kene, ento otimo gin ma en onono ki ma owinyo ki bot Wonne keken (**Mat 26:39; Jon 4:34; 5:17-20, 30; 6:38; 8:28-29; 10:18; 12:49-50; 14:10, 24, 31**). Kadi wa i polo en pud tye i te loc pa Wonne (**1 Kor 15:24-28**). I yo acel-li, pi yub pa Lubanga, laco ki dako gitye ki tic mapat pat i nyomgi; dako pe tye lapiny loyo cware, kadi bed ni en tye ki tic ma lapiny. I **Ep 6:1** ki **5**, Paulo owaco ni lutino myero ‘guwiny’ lunyodogi ki dok opii myero ‘guwiny’ luditogi. Pe kiwaco bot mon ni “guwiny” coggi. I **Ep 5:21** (ma pe nen i **5:22**), **5:24**, ki **Kol 3:18**, Paulo otiyo ki nyig lok mukene me leb Greek, ma kigonyo ni “wuwiny.” Man nyutu ni tye apokapoka madit i kit ma dako tye kwede ki kit ma en tye kwede ki cware, ka kiporo ki kit ma lutino gi tye kwede ki kit ma gi tye kwede ki lunyodo gi ki kit ma opii gibedo kwede ki wat gi ki ludito gi.

(2) Bedo i te loc pe obedo diyo dano onyo diyo dano. Co mapol, kadi wa coo mapol ma Lukricitayo, gubedo ka diyo ki/onyo diyo mon gi pi cencwari mapol. Gu juku diro ki kero pa mon gi ki gu kwero ryeko ki bedo kacel ma Lubanga omini gi kun tiyo ki mon gi. Diyo dano ma kit meno pe obedo bal keken, en tye gin ma rwate ki mar--gin ma rwate ki kit ma Kricito “*omaro kanica ki omine kene pi en*” (ma en aye kit ma kiciko kwede co me maro mon gi).

(3) Miiyo tam pe nyutu ni dako pe twero bedo ki tam ne ki nyutu ne agonya, bedo ki diro ki kero ki tic kwede maber, ki bedo ki lek ki miti ma atir ki lubo gi kit ma en twero kwede. Dako pat ki cware. Tam ne, diro ne, kero ne, lek ne, ki miti ne medo, calo pa cware, i kom ber pa kwo me nyom ma ki yubu me bedo.

(4) Bedo lawiny pe nyutu ni dako ni tye ki twero me bedo ki akemo. **Ep 5:33** waco ni dako ni omyero “*woro cware.*” Pe tye woro mo i kom kit me keto cwiny ma kitimo pi lworu me culo kwor nyo ki lak ma kidiyo. Me aryo, gin ma ki cwalo obedo:

(1) Tam ma tye i nge “bedo i te loc” onyo “bedo i te loc” tye me keto komi i te ngat mo—bedo i te loc, ento pe i te loc. Paulo omoko tam man i **Kol 3:18** (“*Wun mon, wumine kenwu i te loc pa cogwu, kit ma myero i Rwot*”), ma rom ki **Ep 5:22**.

(2) Cwiny me lubo cik me Baibul obedo me cwiny. Lok me leb Greek pi “bedo i te loc”) ma ki tiyo kwede i **tyeng. 24** ki ma ki waco i **tyeng. 22** obedo *hupotasso*. Lok meno “tye kany ki kama mukene i lok ma kit meno i gicikke manyen kare ducu i dwan ma tye i kin (ma nyutu tam), ki gin ma nyutu ni ngat ma ‘miyo kome kene’ timo ne kun tiyo ki miti ne ki en bene onongo twero yero me timo gin mukene. . . . Itic kwede ma rwate tye pi bedo i kin jo ma rom, onyo i kare weny pi tic me miiyo twero bot ngat ma miiyo twero bot ngat acel. En tye tic pa ngat ma tye agonya i kin dano ma en mito neno ni cik ki kuc ki gwoko, ki pi tyen lok meno en tye atera me miyo twero ne mogo pi ber bedo pa dano ducu. I lok acel, lok ma ki penyoni ni tye ma miiyo lok ma mako bedo agonya ma pat ki twero, me bedo ki rwom ma opore i kabedo pa luloc” (Bowman 1947: 443-44, *emph. i orig.*). Pe tye ka mo keken i dul lok man nyo ka mo keken i Baibul ma kiwaco bot co me “miyo,” “diyo,” nyo “diyo” mongi me “bedo i te locgi” nyo “me bedo i te locgi,” nyo kadi wa ni “gibed ki gen” ni gimine i te locgi. Miiyo tam obedo gin ma dako twero yero, ento pe gin ma laco myero odi, ki dong obedo lok ma tye i kin dako ki Lubanga. Pi meno, cik ma Paulo omiyo bot mon me mine i te loc pa coggi obedo tira bot mon, ento pe bot coggi.

(3) Bedo ki cwiny me mine oa ki i cwinyi. Lok man lubo lok ada ni miiti obedo gin ma dako timo labongo dic. Kadi bed ni “miye” ma woko ki twero diyo, bedo ma i cwiny (kit me miiyo ma yomo cwiny

Lubanga) pe kitwero diiyo. Cwiny “ki i cwiny” tye calo pa Kricito ki jenge i kom yatariya. En pe obedo yoo me kwo ma “labongo timo gin mo kiken” onyo yoo me bwolo dano me miyo twero bot dako me doro cware onyo nongo gin ma en miito. Ma ka meno, miiti tye ki ber pa nyom, jo me ot ki, i agiki ne, miyo deyo bot Lubanga macalo gin ma en mito.

(4) Bedo i te loc tye bot Rwot. Gin mumiyo miyo twero bedo me cwiny ki ma aa ki i cwinyi tye ni, i agiki ne, miyo twero obedo tic me mar ki woro bot Rwot. Man ki nyutu i **tyeng tyeng. 22** ki **24**. Cwiny pa dako bot cware, i cwinye, obedo tic me niye ki gen i kom Kricito-yo me waco ni, “Abi yero me miyo twero na bot laco ni pien amaro in, Rwot, makato en; Atye ki gen ni ibi gwoko ki dongo an, cwara, ki nyom wa, ki ibi nongo deyo pi lubo lok ni.”

Medo i kom lok ma kiloko malo ni i kom lubo cik me Baibul, lok mukene aryo ma pigi tego. Mukwongo, pe ki waco ki mon me bedo i te loc pa coo weny; pe ki waco gi me bedo i te loc pa cware pa ngat mukene. Bedo lawiny bot cwari me ngeyo rwom me ticce i kin jo me ot ma Lubanga oketo. Man kwako mine i te loc pa co ma pe gubedo luyeyo (**1 Pet 3:1**). Me aryo, me bedo i te loc pa cwari “*macalo bot Rwot*” pe nyutu ni laco ni rom ki Rwot, ma calo en tye lacungu pa Kricito ma pe ki roc i lobo kany. Man tere ni bedo lawiny cung i kom mar pa dako pi Kricito ki bedo lawiny bote. Marre pi Kricito miyo en bedo agonya, labongo paro ngo ma cware ogamo, pien en ngeyo ni etye ka yomo cwiny Rwot.

**Tyeng 23** lacen owaco ni, “*Pien laco aye lawi dakone, macalo Kricito aye lawi lwak muye en, en kikome Lalar me kom.*” Nyig lok ni “wic” twero bedo ki tyen lok aryo: twero cung pi “twero ma loyo” nyo “ka ma a ki iye.” I lok man, nen calo tye ka lok i kom “ka ma” (nen **Acak 2:21-23**; **1 Kor 11:1-12**). Ki tung cing kany, nyom ki yubu me nyutu Kricito ki kanica (**Ep 5:32**). I kom Kricito ki kanica, twero me agiki en aye Kricito. Ka wic pe, onyo ka tye mapol, adugi ne tye acel: gung cwiny, moko tam, lweny pi twero, ki apokapoka. Pi meno, Lubanga oyubo nyom ki kanica wek obed ki lawi acel.

**Tyeng 24** tyeko lok pa Paulo i kom tic pa mon kun waco ni, “*Kit macalo lwak muye Kricito gibedo i te loc pa Kricito, kit meno mon bene myero gubed i te loc pa coggi i lok ducu.*” I **tyeng. 24** ki waco botwa ni kit macalo kanica tye i te loc pa Kricito, mon bene myero gubed i te loc pa coggi, ento i **tyeng. 21** Lukricitayo omyero gubed luwiny bot luwotgi. Tyeng magi ki twero ribbe i yoo man: Kadi bed ni tye kit me mine bot ngat acel acel, co ki dako pe gi mine bot ngat acel acel i yo acel. Gin ma pire tek tye ni wat ma tye i kin Kricito ki kanica ne aye obedo labol pi wat ma tye i kin laco ki dako. Kricito ki kanica ne mono gi mine i kin gii? “Ku” ka nyutu ni Kricito oketo kome i te loc pa kanica; ento “ada” ka nyutu ni Kricito omine kene i deno can ki too pi ber bedo pa kanica, ki ni kanica ki pwoc ki miti me miyo kome bot Kricito kun moko twero ne ki lubu tela ne. Lanen pa Kricito nyuto kit ma laco mine kwede i te loc pa dakone. En moko tam kun paro pi ber bedo pa dakoni. En jalo kwone pi dako ni. En okwero keto cwinye i kome kene ki penyo gin ma en mito pi ber bedo pa dako ne ki nyom ne. Dako ma ngeyo ni cware tye ki miti i kome, ki bene tye atera me too pire, ka mitte, kit ma Kricito otoo kwede pi dako ne, kanica-dako ma kit meno pol kare bedo ki yomcwiny ki miti me bedo latela ma pe paro pire kene.

I kare ma Paulo owaco ni “*kit macalo lwak muye Kricito gibedo i te loc pa Kricito, kit meno mon bene myero gubed i te loc pa coggi*” (**tyeng. 24**), en tye ka nyutu gin maber. Ki lok ada, kanica pol kare bedo ki bal dok lujemo. Kit macalo kanica tye ka tute matek me bedo ki woro ma pe ki roc i kom Kricito, kit meno bene mon bene gitye ka tute matek me bedo ki woro ma pe ki roc i kom coggi, tutwalle ka cogi pe tye ka cobo tic ma Lubanga omiyo botgi. Ento, kwero miyo twero kelo adwogi marac i kom kanica ki nyom. Jo ma pe giye gingolo kop i kom niyewa ki kit ma walubo kwede gin ma wawaco ni waye. Ka gineno ni pe wa lubu ginacoya ma wa waco ni waye, gin gubi kwero ki gicayo ginacoya, Rwot, ki lok ma waco ni wan lulub kor Kricito. Pi meno, kibibalo nying Kricito.

Cik me mine, ki tute matek me timo meno, tiyo “i jami ducu.” Man obedo lok ma kwako jami weng ma omyero ki lubu pi kare ma rwate, ma yomo cwiny, ma yomo cwiny, onyo ma ki maro. Ka inyomme ki laco ma tek onyo ngat ma pe ye (**1 Pet 3:1**), dako myero owek kite—cwiny me mwolo ki mwolo, kit ma en nyuto kwede mar ki kica—omi cwiny cware. Kit ma en timo kwede ki kit ma en winyo kwede omyero onyut, “Amito ni abed i te locwu; tim ber ikonya me timo meno.” Meno weko kwena maber-ri yomo cwiny cware. Gin ma pat ki “i jami weng” tye ka dako ki penyo onyo ociko me timo bal ki bot cware. Kit ma lukwena guwaco kwede, “*omyero wawiny Lubanga makato dano*” (**Tic pa Lukwena 5: 29**; nen bene **Nia 1: 17**; **Dan 3:18**; **6:6-13**).

**5:25-33:** <sup>25</sup> *Wun coo, wumar monwu, kit macalo Kricito bene omaro kwede lwak muye en, ci omine kene pire,* <sup>26</sup> *wek en olony dako ni malen, ma dong otyeko lonyo dako ni ki lwoko kome ki pii ki lok,* <sup>27</sup> *wek en onyut kanica bote kene i deyo ne weny, ma pe ki bal mo ki buru mo kiken mo; ento wek en obed maleng dok ma pe ki bal mo iye.* <sup>28</sup> *Kit meno co bene gumar mongi macalo gimaro komgi kengi. Ngat ma maro dakone kikome maro kome kene;* <sup>29</sup> *pien pe tye nat mo ma dag kome kekene, ento pito dok gwoko maber, macalo Kricito bene*

*gwoko jo muye en,*<sup>30</sup> *pien wan wabedo dul kome.*<sup>31</sup> *PI TYEN LOK MAN LACO WEKO WONNE KI MINNE, RIBBE KI DAKONE, GIN ARYO GIDOKO KOM ACEL.*<sup>32</sup> *Lok man ma pe wangeyo ni dit; ento atye ka lok i kom Kricito ki jo muye en.*<sup>33</sup> *Kadi bed kit meno, dano acel acel i kinwu myero omar dakone macalo maro kome kene, dako bene onen ni eworo cware.*

Man aye lok ma Paulo oloko iye matut i kom tic pa coo. Coc mukene ma pire tek ma loko i kom coo aye **Acak 2:24-25; Kol 3:19; ki 1 Pet 3:7**. Lok ma tye i dul lok ni tye i kom tic pa laco, ento pe i kom rwom me ticce macalo “*wi dako*.” Co gi tye ki twero bot Kricito pi gin ma gitimo onyo gi timo marac me cobo tic gi macalo coo, ento pi gin ma mon gi timo onyo gi timo marac me cobo tic gi macalo mon. Adaa, tic pa coo twero bedo dit (ki, pi meno, tic gi bot Lubanga dit) pien rwom gi tye me “wic” (nen **Luka 12:48b**, “*Dok ŋat acel acel ma gimiyē madwoŋ, gibipenyō madwoŋ; dok ŋat ma giketo jami mapol i kome, gibipenye makato*”). Man bene kinyuto ni cik ma Paulo omiyo bot co tye mabor adada loyo cik ma en omiyo bot mon.

Maro dako pa ngat moni obedo cik, ento pe gin ma ki yero. Coo omiyero gumar mon gi kede peko me tekwaro ki peko ma tye i mar gi. Kit ma pire tek kwede ki nyutu ni ki dwoko ne tyen adek kulu (**tyeng tyeng. 25, 28, 33**). Coo omiyero gumar dako ne (**tyeng. 25**), dako ni” (**tyeng tyeng. 28, 33**), pe dako pa ngat mukene. Greek onongo tye ki lok ma romo adek pi “mar”: *eros*—“miti, mar,” pol kare nyutu miti me buto; *phileo*—“mar, me maro, lirem,” pol kare nyutu mar pa lurem macok, omegini, ki mukene; ki *agapaō*—“me bedo ki woro ma lamal ki bedo ki miti i kome, gwoko, bedo ki woro madit i kome onyo bedo ki yomcwiny i kome, bedo ki yomcwiny i kome” (Danker 2000: 395, 1056, 5). Paulo otiyo ki *agapaō* i **tyeng tyeng. 25, 28, ki 33**. Obedo lok ma pire tek. Man nyutu keto ngat mo onyo gin mo mukwongo i kwo ni; tic pi, tic pi, ki miyo kare pi gin ma imaro. Pi meno, nyutu tic me miti, ma nyutu ki nyutu mar ma kit meno, kacel ki “winyo” me mar, mar, onyo woro. Keto ngat mo onyo gin mo mukwongo ki tic kwed gi ma calo gin ma pire tek *agapaō* ki neno i tyeng mapol i cik manyen ma man obedo lok ma kitiyo kwede pi “mar,” labol, mar pa Lubanga pi dano ma orwenyo—“*Pien Lubanja con omaro lobo kumeno, omiyo iye Wode acel keken, wek dano ducu ma ye en owek too, ento obed ki kwo ma pe tum*” (**Jon 3:16**); Cik pa Kricito bot lupwonnyene—“*Cik manyen amiyo botwu, ni wumarre kekenwu, macalo an amarowu-ni, wun bene wumarre kekenwu*” (**Jon 13:34**); pe twere me tic pi rwodi aryo ma pe gi rwate—“*Pe tye ŋat mo ma twero tic ki rwodi aryo; pien bikwero ŋat acel ci maro mukene-ni, nyo bimoko i kom ŋat acel ci cayo mukene-ni. pe wutwero tic pi Lubanja ki lim*” (**Mat 6:24**).

**Tyeng 25** omede ki tito kit mar ma laco omiyero onyut bot dako ne kun waco ni, “*Kit macalo Kricito bene omaro kanica ci omiyo kwone pire.*” Kricito omaro kanica nining? I kin jami mukene, Kricito omaro kanica: (1) I yo ma pat--Kricito obedo lakwat maber pi romo ma Wonne omiyo bote (**Jon 6: 37; 10:14-17; 17:6-9**). Gin yam giyerogi ma peya giketo lobo (**Ep 1:3-4**). I yoo mo ma kite dok pat, mar pa Kricito pi dakone pe rom ki marre pi ngat mo keken nyo gin mo keken. Mar wa pi dako wa omiyero obed mar ma pat pat, ma tut, ma rwate, ki ma pat ki mar wa pi ngat mo keken onyo gin mo keken. (2) Ki mic-Man aye cwiny lok ma mako tic pa laco bot dako ne. Po i kom lok macon, ma lubu **5:2**, wa neno ni mic (tutwale mic piri keni) kubbe ki mar, pien pe itwero bedo ki cwiny me paro piri keni ki i kare acel nyutu mar onyo kit pa Kricito. Tam i kom yoo ma pat pat ma Kricito omarowa kwede: (A) En odwoko kome piny ki oketo deyo ne i polo ki bedo rom ki Won me bedo latic ma ki lwongo ni opii, weng pi ber bedo pa dako ne (nen **Pil 2:5-7**); (B) En okwero atematema pi dako ne (**Luke 4:1-13**); (C) En odeno can i kome, i cwinye, ki dong i yo me cwiny pi dakone; (D) En otero cwe cwiny pa dako ne, arem, ki, i agiki ne, bal ne; (E) En omiyo karene, jami ma en tye kwede, tamme, kit ma en winyo kwede, ki dong kwone kikome —jami ducu ma en tye kwede —pi dako-ne.

Tam kong i kom kit ma Kricito omarowa kwede macalo ginkok. En okwanyo kare me marowa ma pe opore i kare ma onongo wabedo lujemo dok pe kitwero marowa (**Rom 5:8; Pil 2:5-7; 1 Tem 1:15**). Man te lokke ni co myero gumar mongi kadi bed ni gitye ki roc, goro, ki bal. Coo twero timo man ki: neno bal ki kit marac ne pol kare; yenyo yomcwiny, ber bedo, ki gin maber loyo; pe nyutu goro ne i nyim lutino onyo i kin lwak, ento, ka mitte, miiyo tam maber i mung, ki woro ki mwolo, ki ki miti me konye; pe tic kwede macalo labol i pwony labongo twerone; pe me weko en onyo weko en (ki pe me buru me timo kumeno), pien Kricito pe weko onyo weko wa ki pe lworu me timo kumeno (**Ibru 13:5**).

Kadi bed ni coo pol kare gi nyutu rwom gi macalo “latela me ot” onyo “latela pa dako” me temo “loyo” dako gi onyo jo me ot gi ki diyo gi me lubo gin ma gi miito, Kricito oloko i kom kit man i **Mat 20:25-28**, i kare ma en otito bot lupwonnyene, “*Wuŋeyo ni luloc pa Lurok giloyo dano ki tek, ki luditogi gitye ki twero i komgi. Pe tye kit meno i kinwu, ento ŋat ma mito bedo ladit i kinwu myero obed opiiwu, ki ŋat ma mito bedo mukwoŋo i kinwu myero obed opiiwu; kit macalo Wod pa dano pe obino ni kiti pire, ento me tic, ki me miyo kwone me koko jo mapol.*” I **Jon 13:5, 12-15** Kricito dong omiyo lanyut matir i kom gin ma bedo “latela ma tiyo” tyen lokke — dok omedo ki cik bot lulub kore me timo kit meno bene: “<sup>5</sup>*En oonyo pii i bec, ocalo lwoko tyen lupwonnyene ki dunyo gi ki taulo ma en oruko. . . .*<sup>12</sup>*I kare ma en olwoko tyen gi, ci okwanyo bonjine, obedo piny i kom meja,*

*owaco botgi ni, “Wuŋeyo gin ma atimo i komwu?”<sup>13</sup> Wulwonga ni Lapwony ki Rwot; dok in iloko kakare, pien an bene atye kit meno. 14Ka an Rwot ki Lapwony alwoko tyenwu, wun bene myero wulwok tyenwu kekenwu.<sup>15</sup> Pien amiyowu labol wek wun bene wutim kit ma yam atimo botwu.”*

Tika Kricito orwenyo tekone, rwomme, nyo twerone pien omwolle kene ci otiyo pi lupwonnyene (lwoko tyen onongo obedo gin ma opii ma lapiny loyo i kin dano meno onongo timo)? Ku. Kricito tika i yoo mo odoko "dano ma lapiny" pi timo gin ma en otimo? Ku—ka tye gin mo en odoko “mapol” pa dano, pien mito dano ma tek ki kit maber me mwolo kome ki tic pi jo ma rwom gi lapiny, rwom, onyo twero ma loyo en. Did Kricito orwenyo woro pa lupwonnyene—onyo wan—pien en otimo gin ma en otimo? Ku.

Kit ma Kricito pe orwenyo tekone, rwom, twero, bedo laco, nyo woro pi tic pi lupwonnyene, dok kit ma en owaco bot lulub kore (ma tye iye co) me timo kit ma en otimo kwede ki lubo kit me tela ma en tye kwede, pingo co pe ginyuto mar me jalle bot mongi ma gitye cok kwedgi (“kom acel”) ma lupwonnye pa Kricito onongo gitye kwede botgi? Kadi bed ni lok ma Paulo ocoyo bot mon ki coo pat pat, gin ma en tye ka timone tye me keto i tic lok me "miine ngat acel acel" (ma kinongo i **tyeng, 21**). Ki bot mon en waco lok adaa i **tyeng tyeng, 22** ki **24** ni mon myero gubed i te loc pa coggi. Pi coo, tice ki agapaō ki lok ma en owaco ma mako lanen pa Kricito me mar me jalle ken (Kricito “*omaro kanica ki omiyo kome pi en*”) nyutu kit ma laco "mine kene" bot dako ne kwako ki kit ma omyero onen kwede.

Kricito onongo tye ki tyen lok me miyo mar bot dako ne, “*Pien en olonyo dako ni maleŋ, ma doŋ olonnye ki pii ki lok, wek en oket lwak jo muye Kricito i deyo ducu, ma pe ki bal mo, nyo gin mo ma kit meno; ento wek en obed maleng dok ma pe ki bal mo iye*” (**tyeng tyeng, 26-27**). Me lonyo en nyutu me poko en ki jo mukene, pi yubbe me deyo. Me lwoko en nyutu ni omyero iwek en obed ma opore pi bedo ki wat macok ki Lubanga. Ni en omyero onyute bote i deyo ne weny nyutu ni en mito ni en obed ma opore me nongo deyo, me ryeny ki lero me ber pa Lubanga, me bedo calo Lubanga. Pe ki bal onyo buru onyo gin mo keken ma kit meno; ento ni en myero obed maleng dok pe ki bal mo nyuto ni dako-ne myero obed calo en. Kit macalo Kricito olonyo ki lonyo dako ne kun tiyo ki kwena maber, lokke, tekone, lanenne, ki Cwinye, kit meno bene laco myero oket rwom me cwiny i ot. En omyero obed lanen pa Kricito, ki en obi konyo dako ne me bedo calo Kricito kikome.

**Tyeng 28-30** medo, “*Kit meno co bene gumar mongi macalo gimaro komgi kengi. Dat ma maro dakone kikome maro kome kene; pien pe tye ngat mo ma dag kome kene, ento pito ki gwoko maber, kit macalo Kricito timo kwede ki lwak jo muye en, pien wan wabedo dul kome.*” Paulo tye ka medo lok manyen kany me nyutu rwom me bedo kacel ki bedo acel ma omyero obed i nyom- laco myero omar dako ne kit ma en maro kwede, gwoko, ki gwoko kome kene. Paulo tye ka waco lok macon ma mako nyom, ni “*gin aryo ni gubi doko kom acel*” (**Acak 2:24**). Ka en owaco ni “*pe tye ngat mo ma dag kome kene,*” gin acel ma ki waco ni kit ma laco pe goyo kome kene, en pe twero goyo dako ne. Ki adaa, me bedo ngat ma nywaro dako miyo en pe opore me bedo latela i kanica pien, kit ma ki gonyo kwede, ngat ma nywaro dako pe “pe ki bal, mwol, ryek, onyo ki woro” (kit ma ki miito kwede i **1 Tem 3:2**), tye “maro lweny” ki en pe “mwol” onyo “labongo pyem” (ma turo cik ma kwako **1 Tem 3:3**), dok pe “gwoko jo me ode maber” (ma turo cik me **1 Tem 3:4**). Me "pito" tye me pito nio wa i dongo. Tam ma pire tek tye me miyo cam. Laco pito kome wek obed kwo ki dongo: pi me medde ki kwo onyo bedo tye, ento me dongo, kwo maber, bedo ma yot ki tek. I yoo acel-li, laco myero opit dakone wek nyomgi odong, odong, obed ma yot dok ocung matek. Me “gwoko” obedo me gwoko lutino ki mwolo. Tam ma pire tek tye me lyeto onyo gwoko lyeto; coo gi gwoko kom gi ma lyet ki gwoko maber pien gi tero gi calo gin ma pire tek. I yoo acel-lu, co myero guter mongi calo gin ma pire tek, gugwokgi dok gubed ki yomcwiny i yoo me kom, i yoo me cwiny, i yo me cwiny, ki dong i yoo mukene ducu.

I kare ma Paulo owaco ni, “*kit macalo Kricito bene timo ki jo muye en, pien wan wabedo dul kome,*” en tye ka tingo lok me “kom” i rwom ma malo kun loko i kom kom pa Kricito. En tye ka keto lok me “kom” cen bot Kricito ki kanica (ma en oyabo kwede lok man). Lok pa Paulo ma mako “kom”, tutwale lok ma en oloko i kom kom pa Kricito bene nyutu “bedo acel” ma tye me nyutu wat ma tye i kin laco ki dako i nyom pa Lukricitayo. I **1 Kor 1:13** Paulo openyo ki dwan malongo, “*Kricito mono opokke woko?*” Lagam ne, me adaa, tye ni “Ku.” Pi meno, Lukricitayo—tutwalle Lukricitayo ma co ki mon—pe myero gupokke i kingi. Adaa, i **Jon 17:22-23** Kricito olego ni wabed acel, kit macalo Kricito ki Won gitye acel. Ka bedo acel ma kit meno omyero onen kama mo keken onyo i kin ngat mo keken, omyero onen i kin wat macok loyo i kin laco ki dako. Ki lok ada, ka co ki mon ma Lukricitayo gitye ka pokke, nongo gitye ka tito lok goba i kom Kricito bot lobo. Apokapoka i nyom ki apoka poka obedo yoo me poko kin gin ma Lubanga oketo kacel (**Mat 19:6**) dok bene gin aye poko kom Kricito. Pi meno, apokapoka i nyom i kin Lukricitayo tye ki adwogi marac i kom jami me cwiny. Pi meno, co ma Lukricitayo omyero gubed ki, ki onyut, woro madit pi mon gi pien gi tye ki woro madit pi kom gi ma, i agiki ne, kubbe ki woro madit pa Kricito pi dul kome kikome ma en aye kanica. Ki lok macek, i kom ki i yoo me aura, tye note i kin coo ki mon ma rom ki note ma tye i kin Kricito ki kanica.

Paulo ogiko lok ni **tyeng tyeng. 31-32** kacel ki, “*PI TYOL MAN LACO weko WONNE ki MINNE, RUBBE KI DAKONE, GIN ARIO GIBIDOKO KOM acel. Lok man ma pe wangeyo ni dit; ento atye ka lok i kom Kricito ki jo muye en.*” Man rwate ki **Acak 2:24** ki Kricito ki kanica. I keto “bedo acel” pa laco ki dako ki Kricito ki kanica, Paulo tye ka nyutu ka maleng ni laco pe myero obed kene ki dako ne. Co mapol gitamo ni gitye agonya me kwo kwogi kit ma gimito kwede, labongo paro pi tam, kit ma giwinyo kwede, pargi, tamgi, nyo miti pa mongi. Laco ma Lakricitayo pe ki twero me timo meno. En tye ki wat ma pire tek ki dako ne, ma calo wic ki kom, onyo Kricito ki kanica: gin aryo ni pe kitwero poko gi. Lok ni nyom tye i kom Kricito ki kanica nyutu ni, i acaki ne, nyom tye me cwiny-en obedo yub me cwiny. Pien, lok pa Paulo ducu i **tyeng tyeng. 21-32** i agiki ne loko i kom Kricito ki kanica, man nyutu ni lok ma en oloko ni okato tic pa laco ki dako ki tye ki adwogi i kom kanica. I kin jami mukene, ki i gin ma Paulo owaco, tye ni dano ma i kanica omyero gubed ma winye i kom ngat acel acel (**tyeng. 21**), wubed ki mar i kinwu, wubed ka lwoko komwu maber “*pii me lok*” (**tyeng. 26**), ma en aye, ki pwoonyo maber ki loko me bedo calo Kricito ki pwoonyo maber me lok pa Lubanga, bedo “*maleng dok pe ki bal mo*” (**tyeng. 27**), ki wubed acel macalo “*kom acel*” ki ngat acel acel (**tyeng. 31**).

I **tyeng. 33**, Paulo dong omiyo lok ma ki coyo ma tidi, “*Kadi bed kit meno, dano acel acel i kinwu myero omar dakone macalo maro kome kene, dako bene onen ni eworo cware.*” Man ki twero neno calo lok ma ki coyo ma mako tic pa laco ki dako bot ngat acel acel, ma calo, nyutu gin ma Paulo owaco i **tyeng tyeng. 22-32**. Lok man ma ki coyo ni nyutu tic ma laco ki dako tye kwede i kom ngat acel acel. Kadi wa kany, nyutu ni tic pa laco dit kato pa dako. Tyen lokke tye ni, wek dako owor cware, cware myero obed ngat mupore me nongo woro meno.

- **6:1-3:** <sup>1</sup> *Wun litino, wuwiny lunyodowu i Rwot, pien meno aye ber.* <sup>2</sup> *WORO WORU KI MAMA NI (en aye cik mukwojo ma tye ki cikke),* <sup>3</sup> *WEK WUBED MALED, WEK WUBED MAKWO PI KARE MALAC I WI LOBO.*

Paulo dong oloko i kom tic ma lutino myero gutim i ot. Lok ni “lutino” pe kwako lutino matino keken, ento kwako lutino ducu. Ento, **6:4** nyutu ni Paulo tye ka lok ki lutino ma pud gi tye i te gwok pa lunyodo gi keken. Me “winyo” te lokke ni lutino myero guwiny ki diro dok gugam gin ma kiwinyo. Pi meno, lutino myero guket komgi i te lok ki twero pa lunyodogi. Lutino omyero gu winy lunyodo gi “*i Rwot.*” Gin ma miite ni rwate ki gin ma miite ni mon omyero gubed i te loc pa coggi “*macalo bot Rwot*” (**5:22**). Man te lokke ni lutino myero pe gulub cik mo keken ma a ki bot lanyodo ma pe rwatte ki Ginacoya. Lutino gitye ki tic me winy lunyodogi pien meno obedo cik pa Lubanga, pore me timo meno, dok bene “*wek wubed malej, wek wubed makwo pi kare malac i wi lobo.*” Bedo ki winy jenge i kom woro lunyodo. I ypo mo, cik me woro lunyodo obedo cik ma pire tek (nyo ma pire tek) ma tye i nge wat maber i kin dano i kin dano. Dano ma odongo ki woro ki winy lok pa lunyodo ne obi bedo ki guti me woro twero pa lutela mukene ki twero pa dano mukene weny.

Paulo oloko i kom Baibul me Septuagint ma kigonyo i kom Cik me Abic i kin Cik Apar (**Nia 20:12** nen bene **Nwo 5:16**). Ento, i dul me agiki me lok ma ki waco en oloko lok ma ki coyo ni **Nia 20:12** ma onongo oloko i kom medo nino pa ngat moni “*i lobo.*” Man rwate ki lok ada ni kanica dong pe tye i rok me Icael, ento tye ki dano “*ki i kaka ducu ki leb-gu ki dano me wi lobo ducu ki rok ducu*” i wilobo ducu (**Yabo 5:9**).

- **6:4:** *Wun wego, pe wuket kiniga i kom litinowu, ento wupitgi kun wupwonyogi ki pwoony pa Rwot.*

Kiloko i kom wego kany, twero bedo ni pien kiterogi calo luwi ot (nen **Wel 1:4**); kadi bed kumeno, tira ma kimiyo i tyeng man onongo bigudo lunyodo aryo ducu. cik ma pe opore (“*wego, pe wuket kiniga i kom litinowu*”) ki lubu ki cik maber (“*ento wupwonygi maber dok wupwonygi ki kit mabeco pa Rwot*”). Pe me kelo akemo i kom lutino nyutu ni ki dwoko rwom me tic gi piny. Tic ma kit meno mot mot dongo akemo ki gung cwiny ma pol kare dongo i jemo ma nen woko. Pwoonyo lutino i pwoony ki pwoony pa Rwot twero bedo gwoko lok pa Lubanga, neno pa Lubanga, ki yoo pa Lubanga i nyim lutino wa kare ducu (nen **Nwo 6:6; Car 22:6**). Man twero time ki lega ki lega pa jo me ot; neno ni gitye ki ngec maber i kanica; wot ki lok (nyutu kit pa Kricito); pwoonyogi ki Baibul ki kit ma Baibul tiyo kwede i kwo me ada; ki lega pi lutino ni. Tic aryo ni pe me “*wuket kiniga i kom litinowu*” ki bene “*wupwonygi ki pwoony pa Rwot*” obedo tic ma rwate ki tic pa lutino me winy lunyodo gi ki woro lunyodo gi ki lunyodo gi.

I kin lwak pa Luroma mar i kin jo me ot onongo pe kitimo kare ki kare, nyo pe kitimo kadi ki acel; lunyodo pe gu nyutu mar onyo mar. Ki cik pa jo Roma me *patria potestas*, laco onongo tye ki teko me kwo ki too, pi i kom opii ne keken, ento i kom jo me ode weny. Pe tye gin mo i lobo macon ma keto tic i kom laco ki won ma rom ki gin ma Paulo owaco i **5:25-33** ki **6:4**. Ma ka bedo i kin jo Roma, **Ep 6:4** “waco ni wego myero gutim gin ma konyo lutinogi, dok bene mito ni kiket cwiny i kom deyo ki miti pa lutinogi, pien kelo kiniga bino ka wego gibalo miti ki miti pa lutinogi, kun gitimo jami pi ber bedo pa jo me ot keken, dok gitiyo ki woro pa

lutinogi i yo marac [kit ma onongo kitimo kwede i kin jo Roma]. Ma ka tic ki twero gi, wego omyero gupwonyo lutino gi i yo pa Rwot, gin mukene ma poyo wigi i kom tic ma kimiyo bot wego ki kit ma myero gubed kwede bot Rwot Yecu Kricito.” (Gombis 2005: 328-29) Macalo adwogine, “kwena maber okelo gin manyen i tic pa lunyodo kun waco ni kit ma latin winyo kwede myero kiket iye tam. I kin dano ma twero pa wego (*patria potestas*) onongo tye kakare, man onyutu tam ma kelo alokaloka madit.” (Wood 1978: 81)

Tam magi gubedo ki adwogi madit i loko tekwaro. Sue Bohlin otito ni, “Cik pa Lukricitayo onongo waco ni co ki mon ducu myero gumar mongi dok pe guket akemo i kom lutinogi. Cik magi onongo pe rwatte ki yub pa jo Roma *patria potestas*, ma miyo twero me kwo ki too i kom jo me ot pa laco, medo ki dako ne. I kare ma *patria potestas* ki juku ne ki laloc mo ma onongo lubo cik ma malo me Baibul, man okelo alokaloka madit atika i kom tekwaro pa dano! Mon bene ki miino gi twero i kom jami gi calo coo, ki, pi tyen mukwongo, ki ye ni lunyodo gubed lugwok lutino gi. . . . Macalo adwogi pa Yecu Kricito ki pwonye, mon i pol pa lobo i kare-ni, tutwalle i lobo ma tung kumalo, gitye ki mot ki twero mapol makato kare mo keken i tekwaro. Tero wot manok keken me cito i lobo Arab onyo lobo me adek me neno kit ma mon tye ki twero manok kwede i lobo ma dini pa Lukricitayo onongo tye iye manok onyo pe. En gin maber loyo ma otimme i kom mon.” (Bohlin 2023: “Effects of Christianity on Culture”)

**6:5-8:** <sup>5</sup> *Wun opii, wuwiny rwodiwu ma i lobo man ki lboro ki myelkom, ki cwinywu malej, macalo wun Kricito;* <sup>6</sup> *pe wutiyo tic pi neno ki wangwa, macalo jo ma yomo cwiny dano, ento macalo opii pa Kricito, kun wutiyo gin ma Lubanga mito ki i cwinywu.* <sup>7</sup> *Wuti tic ki cwinywu ducu, macalo wutiyo bot Rwot, ento pe bot dano,* <sup>8</sup> *kun wuñeyo ni, gin mo maber ma dano acel acel tiyo, Rwot bimiyo en, kadi en opii nyo labongo lone.*

Man tye dul ma omyero wa tic kwede ki “poro” i kare ni (nen bene **Kol 3:22-25; 1 Pet 2:18-20**). Paragraf man loko i kom “opii” ki “rwodi.” Kit me lim pa Ker me Roma onongo jenge i kom tic me opii. Pol pa dano ma gibedo iye onongo gubedo opii. Opii onongo gitiyo tic mapatpat ducu: i poto; lonyo; gangi; i biacara; macalo lupwonye, ki mukene. I kare mogo gi twero wilo bedo agonya gi (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 22:25-28; 1 Kor 7:21**). I kare-ni, tic me opii dong kikwanyo woko i kabedo mapol i wi lobo. Ento, i jami mogo ma pire tek tye apoka poka (ma calo, rom ma pire tek) i kin tic me opii ki tic me kare ni: i lok acel acel ngat mo (opii/latic) tye ka tic pi ngat mukene (ladit/latic).<sup>12</sup>

Lapor acel acel rweny woko i kare mo. Me labolle, opii onongo pe gitye ki twero dok onongo pe gitwero weko dog ticgi ka pe gimaro ticgi nyo ka pe gimaro kit ma kiterogi kwede. Ki tungcel, lutic gitye ki twero me cik dok gitwero weko ticgi ka gimito. Pi meno, ka Baibul loko i kom jami ma pe rom ki jami ma tye ka timme i kare-ni, pud watwero yenyo cik ma kwako leb mapat pat ma tye dok watiyo ki cik magi kun waporogi. Ka watye ka timo man omyero wagwokke pe me tero lok ma ki poro ni mabor (ma en aye, omyero wange apoka poka ma tye i kin lok ma tye i Baibul ki bene kit ma gi rwate kwede). omyero wa lok i kom apoka poka ma tye i kin bedo ki latic ki bot ladit tic (tic opii) ki wiinye i kin latic ki ladit tic (tic me kare ni). Cik me woro Lubanga i kit ma ngat moni rwate kwede ki twero/lutela i ka tic me kare ni ki twero waco ne i yoo ma lubo ni: “Cob cik ma i gicikke ni kit ma itwero kwede, ma en aye, i yoo ma miyo deyo bot Lubanga ki kelo jo ma pe giye cok ki ker” (Webb 2001: 54).

I dul lok man, Paulo tye ka nyutu ni, kit ma woro pa opii (lutic) tye “*macalo bot Kricito*” ki “*macalo bot Rwot*,” dong pe tye gin mo keken. Jami ma kit meno bene kitimo i kom mon (**5:22**) ki lutino (**6:1**). Lok pa Paulo ma pire tek tye ni tic ma opii timo bot ludito gi ma i lobo omyero obed ma aa ki i cwiny gi (**tyeng tyeng. 5-6**), ki cwiny me ada, pi neno ki wang keken (i.e., ka ladit tye ka neno), ento ki cwiny maber. Lok ne tye ni, kit ma en owaco kwede i **Kol 3:17**, “*Gin ducu ma wutiyo i lok nyo i tic, wutim ducu i nyin Rwot Yecu, kun wumiyo pwoc bot Lubanga Won pi en.*” En tye ka nyutu ni, kadi bed i lobo kany lutic ma kit meno romo bedo opii pa dano, gin ada “*opii pa Kricito*” (**tyeng. 6**). Pi meno, ticgi tye me cwiny, dok Kricito bimiyogi mot (**tyeng. 8**).

- **6:9:** *Ki wun rwodi, wutim kit meno i komgi, dok wujuk burogi, pien wuñeyo ni rwodigi ki rwodiwu ducu tye i polo, dok bene pe tye ki apokapoka mo i kome.*

Dok cen, Paulo omiyo cik ma rwate ki tic bot ludito (lutic). Kit ma onongo tye kwede i kom co ki mon ki lunyodo ki lutino, tic magi i kom luloc onongo pe kitimo con dok onongo tye ka jemo i kom tekwaro. Tic pa ladit ni okonyo me medo rwom pa opii ki dwoko piny twero pa ladit. Kit macalo Paulo opoyo wi opii ni gin ada “*opii pa Kricito*” (**tyeng. 6**), pi meno en poyo wi luloc ni gin, kacel ki opii gi, gitye ki “*Nyutu ngec . . . i polo, ki en pe poko kin dano.*” Man keto opii ki luloc i rwom acel-calo omege ki lumege i Kricito. En miyo meno nen

<sup>12</sup> Tic ki dul lok me baibul ki cik ma igi lac ki lapor ki nyamo i Menn 2017: 39-56.

maleng i **Gal 3:28**, “*Pe tye Lajudaya nyo LaGreek, opii nyo dano ma lone kengi, pe tye laco nyo dako; pien wun ducu wutye acel i Kricito Yecu*” (nen bene **Kol 3:11; Pilemon 16**).

I kare ma Paulo owaco ni, “*wun bene wutim kit meno botgi,*” en tye ka waco ni, kit macalo opii myero guter lulocgi calo gin aye Kricito (i.e., miyo tic botgi “*ma calo Kricito*” ki “*macalo bot Rwot*”), pi meno luloc omyero guter opii gi calo gin aye Kricito! Man rwate ki cik mukene me Ginacoya ma, bene, onongo bi keto cik pa ladit, ma en aye, “*mar lawoti macalo imarre keni*” (**Mat 22:39**) ki “*ter jo mukene kit ma imito ni gi teri kwede*” (**Luke 6:31**). Jami eni weng obedo calo alokaloka ma pi rwate ki tyen lok me bal me bedo opii. Kadi bed ni kwanyo tic me opii i wi lobo ducu otero kare malac, ento obedo pi kit pa Lukricitayo man —ni i Kricito Yecu pe tye opii nyo ngat ma agonya, ento wan ducu wabedo acel macalo omege ki lumege —ma omiyo Lukricitayo gutelo lweny i kom tic me opii nio ka kikwanyo woko.

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Kit ma 5:22-24 omyero ki kwo kwede i yoo ma rwate nining?
2. Kadi bed ni cik pa Paulo bot coo ni bor ki tye ki ngec matut loyo cik ma en omiyo bot mon, ki tic pa coo me jalo tye madwong, pol pa kanica gi tiyo ki kare manok me pwonyo lok man, ento gi keto tek ni "mon omyero gubed i te loc pa coggi." Pingo itamo ni man tye kit meno?
  - Yoo ango ma co gitwero nyuto kwede mar me jalle bot mongi?
  - Mar pa laco pi dakone omyero obed nining ki ma pat ki kit ma coo ma pe gubedo Lukricitayo maro ki rwate kwede ki mon gi?
3. Lok man tye ki tyen lok ango ma lubu kit ma ineno kwede kanica (nen tyeng 32)?
4. Jami ango ma lunyodo gitimo me kelo kiniga i kom lutinogi?
5. Gin ango ma lunyodo myero gutim me pwonyo lutinogi i “pwony ki pwonnye pa Rwot” (6:4)?
6. Lutig gitwero keto deyo i kom Rwot i ticgi nining?
7. Wegi tic myero guter luticgi nining?

### **K. 6:10-20—Cung kacel ki jo maleng ki i kom Catan**

Dul me agiki me waraga bot jo Epeco okelo lok ma mako lweny me cwiny ki kit me lweny kwede. Man rwate ki gin ma Paulo obedo ka wacone, ma nyutu ni kwo weng, kadi nyom, gang, tic, onyo kabedo mukene me kwo, i agiki ne tye me cwiny. kwo wa tye ka time i kin dano, tic, loc lobo, lok kom cente, ki mukene. Kadi bed kumeno, jami eni weng obedo gin ma nen ki woko ki ma nen ma nyutu lok me cwiny ki teko ma tye angec. Omyero wange ni, kadi bed ni pe watwero nenogi nyo winyogi, teko pa jogi tye ada dok tye ka tic dok tye ka temo balo kwowa ki gengo nya pa kwena maber.

- **6:10-17:** <sup>10</sup> *Me agiki ne, wubed matek i Rwot ki i teko me tekone.* <sup>11</sup> *Wuruk jami lweny ducu ma Lubanja miyo, wek wucuy matek i yub pa Catan.* <sup>12</sup> *Pien lwenywa pe obedo i kom dano ma tye ki kom ki remo, ento i kom luloc ki weg i twer ki weg i ducu me lobo man me colpiny, ki lwak mony maraco me cwiny ma tye i polo.* <sup>13</sup> *Pi meno, wukwany jami lweny ducu ma Lubanja miyo, wek wutwero lweny i kom nino marac, kun wucuy matek ka doŋ wutimo jami ducu.* <sup>14</sup> *Cung matek pi meno, MA DOD WUTWEYO PYERWU KI ADA, DOK BENE WURUKO KWO ME KIT MA ATIR CALO NYOM ME KOR KORWU,* <sup>15</sup> *ki bedo ki war TYENWU KI YUB ME TITO LOK ME KWENA MABER ME KUC;* <sup>16</sup> *medo i kom meno ducu, niye aye myero obed kwotwu ma bimiyo wutwero neko mac ki i kom atero ma Larac bayo.* <sup>17</sup> *ki kwanyo GIN MA GWOKO WIC ME LARRE, ki pala lucwan pa Cwiny Maleŋ, ma en aye lok pa Lubanja.*

I dul man, Paulo otiyo ki cal pa Icaya. En oloko onyo oloko i kom Icaya i **vv. 14 (Isa 11:5; 59:17), 15 (Ic 52:7), ki 17 (Ic 59:17)**. Frank Thielman owaco ni, "Paulo otero 'jami lweny pa Lubanga' ki bot Lubanga kikome, onyo ki bot Meciya ne [i.e., i Icaya], bot jo pa Lubanga i dul lok man pien, kede 1:20-23; 2:6, en ngeyo ni loc pa jo pa Lubanga i kom Catan pwod pe otum. Lubanga dong otyeko neko luloc, ki luloc me wilobo. teko

pa 'col ma tye i kare ni" (6:12), ento mac ma lyel pa gamente ma tye ka rweny-ni tye ka medde ki neko jo pa Lubanga. I kin kare me loyo lweny pa Kricito ki cobo yub pa Lubanga i Kricito, pi meno, jo ma giye omyero gulub lanen pa Lubanga i ticce me lweny ma pire tek." (Thielman 2007: 832) Ki lok ada, omyero walub lanen pa Kricito ki Lubanga i nyuto mar ki timo kica bot jo mukene (4:32; 5:1) ki bene ki cung matek i lok ada, kit ma atir, ki niye.

Luloc, twer, dul mony me lobo man me colpiny, ki dul mony maraco me cwiny ma tye i polo (**tyeng. 12**) ma wa tye ka lweny kwede me tic ki dano, yub pa dano, tekwaro, ki dul dano, ki jami mukene ma ki cweyo me timo gin ma gi miito i lweny madit me wilobo ki cwiny ma wa tye ka lweny iye. Lok ada ni teko ma walwenyo kwede ni tye me cwiny omyero owek wabed ki ngec i kom jami aryo. Gin mukwongo ma myero wange aye ni "lok ada ni apokapokawa tye *cwiny*, . . . Kabedo pa Catan pe obedo tim tarwang nyo turo cik, ento dini. Nen lok ducu ma kiloko i kome i Ginacoya, dok inen kit ma gitye ka jemo kwede i kom lok goba pa Catan ma dano maro i lobo-ni ki i kom dini pa Lukricitayo ata-ni." (Bullinger 1968: 204) Ka ngat moni oneno "Catan" onyo "lakwo" i buk ma ki lwongo ni concordance, ngat moni obi neno ni pol pa lok ma ki waco ni tye i kom Catan ma tye ka temo Yecu me weko ticce, ki kit ma en tye ka temo ki tic kwede ki Petero, Judas, Ananias, ki jo mukene i yoo me cwiny; tye jami manok ma nyutu ni Catan tye ka telo dano i tim gero onyo tim tarwang. Ento kadi bed en bito dano me timo tim gero, tim tarwang, nyo bal mukene, lok ma pire tek loyo pud tye i yo me cwiny. Gin mumiyo tye ni cal jogi obedo "gin mo keken ma pire tek boti makato Lubanga, gin mo keken ma mako cwinyi ki tammi makato Lubanga, gin mo keken ma imito miini gin ma Lubanga keken aye twero mini" (Keller 2009: xvii). Timothy Keller omede ki waco ni, "Wan wa tamo ni cal apaya obedo gin marac, ento meno pe bedo kit meno. Ka jami mabeco dwong, ci waromo bedo ki gen ni twero cobo mitiwa ki genwa ma tye i cwinywa. Gin mo keken twero tic calo lubanga me goba, tutwalle jami mabeco loyo i kwo." (Keller 2009: xvii) Cente, jo me ot, lonyo, tim me buto, teko, wan kikomwa —gin mo keken —twer tic ki Catan ki luloc, teko, dul mony me col piny me lobo, ki dul mony maraco me cwiny ma tye i polo me terowa cen ki bot Lubanga. Man weng rwate ki woro cal jogi. Meno aye gin mumiyo Ejeziel oloko i kom "cal jogi ma tye i cwiny dano ." (**Ejek 14:3**). Man weng obedo but lweny madit me cwiny ma watye ka lweny iye.

Me aryo, ka waniang ni kwo weng tye me cwiny, onyo nyute pa gin me cwiny, omyero olok kit ma waneno kwede ki neno wa i kom dano, lok me lobo ma wa wok kwede, ki lukwor wa me lobo. Dano gubedo "ka lweny"-ki mot-i lweny madit, me wilobo. Gin pe gubedo lukwor. Gin aye gin ma wa tye ka lweny pire, ento pe i kom gi. Meno aye gin mumiyo Yecu owaco ni, <sup>43</sup> "Doj wuwinyo lok ma yam giwaco ni, 'Mar lawoti, dok ikwer lakworri'." <sup>44</sup> Ento an awaco botwu ni, wumar lukworwu, dok wuleg Lubaṅa pi jo ma keto ayelayela i komwu, <sup>45</sup> wek wubed litino pa Wonwu ma tye i polo; pien en miyo cengre ryeny i kom jo maraco ki jo mabeco, dok cwalo kot i kom jo ma kitgi atir ki jo ma pe kitgi atir. <sup>46</sup> Pien ka wumaro jo ma gimarowu keken, ci wubinoṅo bakacic aṅo? Lujog-mucoro bene pe gitimo kit meno? <sup>47</sup> Ka imoto utmegini keken, noṅo itimo gin aṅo makato jo mukene? Lurok bene pe gitimo kit meno?" (**Mat 5:43-47**)

Paulo ojingo lok pa Kricito i kare ma en owaco ni **tyeng. 11** ni wan "wucung matek i kom diro pa Catan." Lok ma ki gonyo ni "yub" (*methodeia*) nen i kare acel keken i cik manyen, ma Paulo owaco ni **Eph 4:14** ni, kit ma dong pe wabi bedo lutino, pe wa bi bedo "ki yengo wa ki yamo me pwoy, ki bwola pa dano, ki diro me bwola." Lok pa Paulo, tutwale ka **4:14** ki keto i nget **6:11**, tye ni "yoo" wa me lweny i kom dul mony maraco ma tye ka lweny i komwa omyero pe olub kit me lobo ki pa jo maraco ni. Man kwako pi kwero lukwor wa keken, ento bene pi tic ki yoo ma calo tic ki cwiny dano, keto tam i komwa kenwa, miti me miiti, kelo deyo i komwa kenwa, ki mukene. Tye, ada, gin marac me ada i lobo ma myero kijuk. Watye ki lumone me ada. Ento, gin ma Paulo tye ka diiyo wa me timo i lok man, kit ma Yecu tye ka diyo wa me timo i **Matthew 5**, tye me neno lukwor wa ki teko maraco ma tye i lobo ki yoo me cwiny. Lagam me agiki pi peko ki peko ma wa wok ki iye pe nonge i lok me wibye, lok kom cente, onyo lok kom mony. Lagam ne tye lok me kwena maber.

Kit ma man obedo lweny me cwiny ma timme i lobo-ni, Paulo otiyo ki cal pa lumony me lweny, calo jami lweny ma lamony me karene onongo myero oruki. Tye jami mogo ma omyero wange i kom jami lweny eni. Mukwongo, en aye *jami lweny pa Lubanga*" (**tyeng tyeng. 11, 13**). En aye ngat ma omyero wa lok i kome ki ma omyero wa bed tek i kome (**tyeng. 10**). Kit ma Paulo owaco kwede con i **1:19**, omyero wange "dit pa teko ne bot wan ma waye [ki] teko me teko ne." Me aryo, tyen aryo ma Paulo owaco ni "wuruk jami lweny ducu ma Lubanga miyo" (**tyeng tyeng. 11, 13**) Kit macalo watye ka lweny i yo me cwiny me rwom ma malo, i kom lumone matego, pe watwero bedo ki gen me loyo ka pe watye ki jami lweny ma mitte. Me adek, nen ni jami lweny ducu ma Paulo oloko i komgi-ni gitye me gwokke, mapat ki me agikki-ni, "pala lucwan pa Cwiny Maleṅ, ma en aye lok pa Lubanga" (**tyeng. 17**). Man nyuto teko pa lamone ento bene nyuto kit ma pire tek kwede me ngeyo lok pa Lubanga maber. Me angwen, yub pa jami lweny pa Lubanga, ma en aye, ngo ma miyo wa twero timo, ki waco tyen adek i dul lok ni, ma en aye, "cung matek" (**tyeng tyeng. 11, 13, 14**). Cung matek te lokke ni myero icung matek i kom Catan ("ci en biringo woko ki botwu," **Yak 4:7**) ki me bedo lagen nio wa i agiki.

Mark Owens oloko, me “*wuruk jami lweny ducu ma Lubanga miyo*” kit ma Paulo otito kwede i **tyeng tyeng. 10-17**, “kwako jami mapol makato gwokke ki i kom ‘diro pa Catan’ (**tyeng. 11**). bene kwako tic ki kwena maber calo yoo me lweny i kom gin marac ki medo teko pa cwec manyen ma ki cako ki too ki cer pa Kricito.” (Owens 2016: 103)

Gin acel acel i kin jami lweny ma Paulo ocoyogi-ni cung pi pwoy pa Lukricitayo ma pire tek nyo gin ma pire tek i dini pa Lukricitayo. Ngat moni twero tito gin ma ki keto i kom “*jami lweny pa Lubanga ducu*” tye ki waco ni rom ki “ruko Kricito” onyo “ruko kit pa Kricito.” Lok ada omyero obed i komwa (**tyeng. 14**); Kricito aye lok ada (**Jon 14:6**). Cik ma kiruko i kore aye kit ma atir (**tyeng. 14**); Yecu aye ngat ma kite atir, en aye kit ma atirwa, dok en aye kelo kit ma atir (**Mat 6:33; 27:19; Jon 16:8-10; Tic pa Lukwena 3:14; 7:52; 17:31; 22:14; Rom 5:18, 21; 10:4; 1 Kor 1:30; Pil 1:11; 3:9; Ibru 1:8; 2 Pet 1:1; 1 Jon 2:1; 3:7; Yabo 19:11**). Tyen wa tye ki war me yubbe me tito kwena maber me kuc (**tyeng 15**). Ki woro i kom “kwena maber,” kwena maber ni tye “*lok me kwena maber pa Kricito*” (**Mar 1:1; Rom 1:9; 15:19; 2 Kor 4:4; 9:13; 10:14; Gal 1:7; 2 Tec 1:8**). Lok me kwena maber loko i kom ngat ma Yecu obedo ki gin ma en otimo. Obedo kwena maber ni Lubanga otimo piwa gin ma onongo pe watwero timone piwa kenwa. Lubanga odoko dano i kom Yecu Kricito. Yecu obedo kwo ma onongo myero wakwo kwede: en owinyo Lubanga Won maber adada i jami ducu; en onongo “*gibitowa i yo ducu macalo wan bene, ento pe watimo bal mo*” (**Ibru 4:15**). Man oweko en onongo twero bedo ngat ma cung piwa, me tero balwa i kome ki culo pwod ma onongo myero wacul ento onongo pe watwero culo (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tem 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). Cer pa Yecu ki i kin jo muto ki dok cen bot Wonne omoko ngat ma Yecu obedo dok onyuto ni Wonne oye ginkok pa Kricito i kom yatariya piwa. Pi meno, ngat ma Yecu obedo ki ngo ma en otimo obedo cwiny lok me kwena maber. Ma lubbe ki “kuc,” Yecu obedo laloc me kuc (**Ic 9:6**), en aye kabaka me kuc (**Ibru 7:2**), en tye kuc wa (**Ep 2:14**), ki en kelo ki keto kuc (**Luka 24:36; Jon 14:27; 16:33; 20:19, 21, 26; Ep 2:15, 17; Yabo 1:4**). Gwok me niye (**tyeng. 16**) ki del me larre (**tyeng 17**) bene tye i kom Yecu. Larrewa tye pi niye i kom Kricito Yecu (**Jon 3:16; 6:47; Tic pa Lukwena 2:38-39; 4:10-12; Rom 3:21-22; 10:9-10; Gal 2:16, 20; Ep 2:8**). Ki woro pi pala lucwan pa cwiny, *ma en aye lok pa Lubanga*” (**tyeng. 17**), Yecu obedo lok pa Lubanga (**Jon 1:1, 14; Rev 19:13**).

Jami mogo manok ma mako lok man omyero ki nen. **Tyeng 15** loko i kom “tyen” ma ki ruko ki war me kwena maber me kuc. Paulo twero bedo ni oloko i kom tyen pien “tyen” nyutu “woto” wa, ki en obedo ka keto cwinye i kom wot wa nicake i **4:1** (nen bene **4:17**). Medo ikom meno, lok ma mako “*kwena maber me kuc*” i lok ma mako “tyen” lwongo tam **Rom 10:14-15** kan ma Paulo otimo iye lok ma rom ki meno, “*Ci gibilwongo nat ma pe guye en niññiñ? Gibiye niññiñ i kom nat ma pe guwinyo lokke? Dok gibiwinyo niññiñ ka pe tye ngat mo ma titogi? Gin gibitito kwena nining ka pe gicwalogi? Kit ma ki coyo kwede, “TYEN JO MA GIKELO KWENA MABER ME GIN MABER NEN MWONYA YA!”*” I **Rom 10:15**, Paulo oloko labongo dic mo ki i **Ic 52:7** me waco ni “*kelo kwena maber me jami mabeco.*” Ento, **Ic 52:7** kikome kacel ki ginacoya mukene me **Rom 10:15** waco ni, “*tit lok me kwena maber me kuc.*” Lok tye ni, kadi bed ni “*jami lweny pa Lubanga ducu*” obedo lok me lweny, omyero wa nyutu ki kelo kuc. I **tyeng. 16**, “*niye me kwot*” konyowa me “*neko atero ma lyel ki mac pa Larac-ci.*” Ento, meno bitimme keken ka watiyo ki niyewa. Ka pe watiyo ki niyewa, ci pe wabitwero loyo gin ma Larac-ci timo. Ki lok ada, niyewa kelo adwogi maber keken ka waketo i tic. I **tyeng. 17**, lok ni “kwany,” ma mako “*jami me larre,*” tye lok ma pat ki “kwany” i **tyeng tyeng. 13** ki **16**. I **tyeng tyeng. 13** ki **16** lok ni te lokke ni “kwany ki tingo” (Zodhiates 1993: *analambanō*, 153). I **tyeng. 17**, lok ma kitiyo kwede te lokke ni “Gamo gin mo ma ngat mukene omiyo nyo okelo boti, me gamo.” (Zodhiates 1993: *dechomai*, 409-10) Paulo dok tye ka nyuto ni larrewa obedo tic pa Lubanga; pe wapore ki wan pe wa nongo ne ento wa twero nongo ne keken. Leb Greek pi “lok” pa Lubanga aye *rhēma*, ma kany loko i kom “pwoy ki cikke pa Lubanga ma kinyuto dok kipwonyo i Baibul” (Zodhiates 1993: *rhema*, 1263). I lok man, Paulo tye ka waco ni omyero wange dok waketi i tic pwoy ki cikke pa Lubanga ma kinyuto dok kipwonyo i Baibul ma rwatte ki kwo mo keken ma watye iye.

- **6:18-20:**<sup>18</sup> *Ki lega ki lega ducu, wuleg kare ducu i Cwiny, dok ki tam man, wubed ma wangi twolo ki diyo cwiny ducu, dok wuleg pi jo maleng ducu,*<sup>19</sup> *dok bene wuleg pira, wek gimiya lok ki dogo, wek atit muñ me kwena maber ki tekwinny,*<sup>20</sup> *pi meno an atye lawang lok ma ki tweyo ki nyor; wek i tito pire alok ki tekwinny kit ma myero alok kwede.*

Paulo ogiko lok ma tye i waragane kun tito kit ma lega pire tek kwede. Man obino cutcut i nge nyamo lokke i kom lweny me cwiny ki ruko “*jami lweny ducu pa Lubanga.*” Man pe obedo gin me aura. I nge loko kom, lupwonnye onongo pe gitwero ryemo cen cen ma onongo tye ka weko awobi mo bedo ki two ma mako wic. I kare ma Yecu oo, en oryemo cen ci ocango awobi-ni. Lupwonnyene gupenye pingo pe gutwero ryemo cen, ci Yecu ogamo ni, “*Kit man pe twero kato woko ki gin mo keken ento lega keken*” (**Mar 9:26**; nen bene **Mat 17:21**). Pi meno, lega obedo gin ma pire tek i lweny wa “*i kom luloc, i kom wegwi twer, i kom dul mony me*

*lobo man me colpiny, i kom dul mony maraco me cwiny ma tye i polo” (tyeng. 12).*

Lega obedo lok ki Lubanga. Man jenge i kom niyewa kacel ki gen ma watye kwede i kome. Kadi bed ni kwako lega bote, ento bene kwako winyo lokke. Tyeng mogo mapol tito ngo ma miyo lega bedo maber. Jami ma ki coyo ni tye iye:

- **Jon 15:7**—*Ka wubedo i an, ki lok na bedo i iwu, wupeny gin mo keken ma wumito, ci gibitimo botwu.* “Bedo i Yecu” obedo gin mukwongo ma mitte wek kigam lega. Tam man kiloko iye i D. A. Carson, “*Ka ibedo i an* ki loko i tyeng tyeng. 9ff., ki tye gin ma rom ki timo jami weng ma Yecu ociko; *Ka . . . lokka bedo i cwinyi* obedo yoo mukene me nongo lok ada acel-lu. Yecu’ *lok(rhēmata)* obedo lok ducu ma ngat acel acel owaco ma kacel giyubo ‘lok pa Yecu’” (tyeng. 3; *logos*). Lok ma kit meno omyero obed i tam ki cwiny pa lupwonnye wek bedo ma rwate ki Kricito, bedo ki winy bot Kricito, obedo gin ma rwate ki kwo pa dano (ma kato pa dano?) i lobo. . . . Bedo ma rwate i kabedo acel miyo rwate i kabedo mukene; temo i dul ma nen me bedo lawiny bot Kricito obedo temo i dul ma pe nen me teko me cwiny kikome. Man weng rom ki bedo i yat olok; meno aye ribbe ma nyig ma nyak ki iye. Me keto ne i lok me lega, ngat ma tye ki niye ma lawiny kikome nyutu ni en tiyo maber i lega, pien gin mo keken ma en penyo pire rwate ki miti pa Lubanga.” (Carson 1991: 517-18)
- **Yak 4:3**—*Wulego, ento pe wunoŋo, pien wulego ki tam marac, wek wuti kwede pi nongo yomcwinywu.* Wulego, ento pe wunoŋo, pien wulego ki tam marac, wek wuti kwede pi nongo yomcwinywu.
- **Yak 5:16b**—*Lega maber pa dano ma kite atir twero cobo jami mapol.* Wek lega obed maber, ngat ma tye ka lega-ni myero obed “kit ma atir.” Man tere ni en onyo en dong ki lare, ki “*tam pa Kricito*” (**1 Kor 2:16**), dok tye ka rwatte ki cal pa Kricito (**Rom 8:29**).
- **1 Jon 3:22**—*Gin mo keken ma walego wabinongo ki bote, pien wagwoko cikke dok watiyo gin ma yomo cwinye.* Nongo gin ma walego pire cung i kom lubo cik pa Kricito ki timo jami ma yomo cwinye.
- **1 Jon 5:14-15**—*Man aye gen ma watye kwede i nyime, ni, ka walegge gin mo kun walubo gin ma en mito, ci en winyo legawa. Dok ka wangeyo ni en winyowa i gin mo keken ma walego, wangeyo ni watye ki gin ma wapenyo ki bote. Lega ma kigamo cung i kom penyo “kit ma en mito .”* (pe ma lubbe ki mitiwa kenwa).

I **tyeng tyeng. 18-20**, Paulo omiyo jami ma lubo ni pi lega wa:

- Omyero wa lega “*i kare ducu*” (nen bene **1 Tec 5:17**). Man nyuto ni “laye bibedo i lega kare ducu me yubbe pi lweny ki bene i kare me lweny kikome. Ento tye i cawa ma pire tek me rwate ma kony ma kit meno mitte tutwal [ma en aye, *i nino marac,*’ **tyeng. 13**].” (Wood 1978: 89)
- Omyero wa lega “*i cwiny.*” Yusufu Turaki tito ni, “Lega i Cwiny te lokke kato lega i leb mapatpat, ento lega i ribbe ki Cwiny Maleng, ma te lokke ni, i nyim Cwiny Maleng (Rom. 8:26-27; 1 Kor 2:6-16). Ryeko wa ki teko wa aa ki bot cwiny maleng, ki me nongo ne omyero wabed kacel kwede kare ki kare, ma en aye gin mumiyo ki waco ni omyero waleg i kare weny ki kare ducu (1 Tec 5:17).” (Turaki 2006: 1438)
- Omyero “*bed ma wangi twolo*” (nen bene **Mar 13:33, 37**). Lok man kubbe ki gin ma Paulo owaco ma lubbe ki lweny me cwiny. En tyeko lok meno maber kun poyo wiwa ni wan kare ducu watye i lweny me cwiny ki teko ma pe nen, kadi bed ni (kit ma bibedo kwede pol kare) pe waneno nyo pe wawinyo lweny nyo teko ma pe nen.
- Omyero wa lega “*ki tek cwiny weng.*” Man ki kelo gang tutwalle i buk me Niyabo. Niyabo kikome tito bot kanica kit ma Lubanga tye ka tic kwede ki lobo. Pi meno lwongo jo muye me diyo cwinygi i lweny ki teko pa gin marac, kit ma Paulo tye ka timone kwede kany. Niyabo medo kwe cwiny ki cuko cwiny ma wamito me diyo cwinywa, pien tito botwa agikki me lok i kom yub pa Lubanga ki me tekwaro dok nyuto botwa ni Kricito oloyo “*yub pa Catan*” (**tyeng. 11**) ki “*i kom luloc, i kom wegī twer, i kom dul mony me lobo man me colpiny, i kom dul mony maraco me cwiny ma tye i polo*” (**tyeng. 12**). R. Fowler White omoko ni, “Cik i niye kede aunauna obedo loc pi kanica i tekwaro” (White 2000: 168).
- Omyero wa lega “*pi jo maleŋ ducu,* medo ki Paulo kikome. Ki lok adaa, omyero waleg ni en ki, pi meno, jo maleng weny (ma tye iye wan) ki miini gi lok me tito kwena maber “*ki tek cwiny.*” Tyen aryo kulu en olego ni ewek olok ki “tekcwiny” (**tyeng tyeng. 19-20**). Man rwate ki lega mukwongo ma ki coyo pa kanica i **Tic pa Lukwena 4**. ESV gonyo **Tic pa Lukwena 4:29** kit ma “*nen lok me buru gi ki imi twero bot lutic ni me medde ki tito lok ni ki tek cwiny.*”<sup>13</sup> Lok ni wa i **Tic pa Lukwena 4:29** obedo lok acel ma Paulo otiyo kwede kany i **tyeng. 19**. Man tere ni bedo agonya me lok gin mo keken ma ngat moni tamo onyo ma cwinye mito, tek cwiny onyo tek cwiny, tutwale i lok, lok maleng onyo atir, bedo agonya, lok i dye lwak, ki tek cwiny ma kinongo ki i jami ma calo niyee i ribe ki Lubanga, cobo tic pa latit kwena, mako gen wa matek ki tic ma kwako timo gin mo ma pire tek, (Zodhiates 1993: *parrēsia*, 1124).

<sup>13</sup> NASB, ma atye ka tic kwede i buk man, waco ni “*nen lok ma giwaco, ki mi twero ni lutic ni gu lok lok ni ki tek cwiny.*”

Kit ma Paulo tyeko kwede dul ma pire tek me waragane ki lok man i kom lega myero omi wa tam. Kwowa me lega rom ki kit ma en owaco ni myero wabed ka lega kwede nining? Teko me lweny me cwiny ma wa wok ki iye tye ka tic i kwo wa ki kwo wa kit ma onongo tye kwede i pa Paulo. Ki lok adaa, dano adi i kin waa ma lego pi tek cwiny? I lok ma mako **Tic pa Lukwena 4**, obedo tek cwiny pa Petero ki Jon ma oweko ki mako gi. Ento, ingee Petero ki Jon ki buru gi ki dong ki gonyo gi ki i buc, kanica olego, i lok adaa, “*Rwot, med tek cwiny wa, pien kombedi wa tye ka wok ki lok ma mako lworu. Kit ma wawinyo kwede ka ki tye ka buru wa en me donyo i kit me gwokke. Pe iwek meno otimme! Walegi, mi botwa tek cwiny i kom jami ma kelo lworu eni.*” Gin onongo gitye ka ngeyo ni Lubanga tye, en tye ka tic, ki en obi tic i igi “*me mito ki me timo*” kit ma **Pil 2:13** waco.

Gin acel-lu bene timme i komwa. Pol kare walego pi ngat mo ma wangeyo ni, “Lubanga, tim ber iwek ngat ma kit meno odok Lakricitayo.” Ma ka meno, pingo pe ileg ni, “Lubanga, akwayi ni abed ki tek cwiny ki abed gin ma itiyo kwede me telo ngat meno bot Kricito” ki “Lubanga, akwayi ni icak nyuta kare ma atwero lok ki dano i komi ki nyutu in bot jo mukene.” Ka wacako lega kit meno, ci wabicako neno kare me lok ki dano i kom Yecu. Wabi cako neno kare me nyutu lanen pa Yecu bot jo mukene. Dok wabicako tic ki kare magi. Ma kato meno, wabi cako yubu kare me lok ki dano ki nyutu lanyut pa Yecu. Watwa ki Yecu bidoko tek adada. Pe tye gin mo i kin jami eni ma nyutu ni wa tye ka lega me bedo jo ma kwero Yecu. Te lokke ni kombedi dong wabibedo ki gen i kom Yecu ki tekcwiny me lok ki timo jami i nyinge.

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Lok i kom “cal jogi ma tye i cwinyi” ma ingeyo i komi ki i kom jo mukene. Kitwero turo gi nining?
2. Tika nino mo dong “iruko jami lweny ducu ma Lubanga miyo”? Ka tye kumeno, itiimo man nining ki adwogi ango ma okelo?
3. Lok man gudo onyo loko kit ma ineno kwede ki kit ma ineno kwede dano nining, tutwal lumone ni?
4. “Kwena maber” obedo gin ango?
5. What are some of the things that make for effective prayer?
6. Omyero waleg nining dok i yoo ango?
  - Gin ango ma myero waleg pire?
  - Gin ango ma gengo lega?
7. Tika dong ilego pi tekcwiny? Gin ango ma otimme ki ngo ma otimme?

### **L. 6:21-24—Me agiki**

- **6:21-22:** <sup>21</sup> *Ento wek wun bene wuƷe kit ma atye kwede, ominwa Tukiko ma wamaro dok latic pa Rwot ma lagen bimiyo wuƷe lok ducu.* <sup>22</sup> *Acwale botwu pi lok man kikome, wek wuƷe lok i komwa, wek okwe cwinywu.*

Tyeng aryo magi cokcok girwatte ki **Kol 4:7-8**. Man nyuto ni kicoyogi i kare acel-lu dok cwako tam ni Jo Epeco onongo obedo “waraga ma orumo” (kit ma kiloko kwede i Acakki, malo-ni). Kit ma waraga ni ki coyo i kare ma Paulo onongo tye i buc i Roma (nen **3:1; 4:1**), tye kakare ni en onongo mito ni jo ma ki cwalo waraga ni gu nge kwo ne ki kit ma en tye ka timo kwede. Ni Tikiko “omyero okwe cwinywu” nyutu kit ma Paulo onongo paro kwede pi kanica ma en oyabo. Kit ma kanica obedo jo me ot (nen lok ma malo ni ma lubu curadul me 1), jo me ot omyero gubed ki miti i kom ber bedo pa ngat acel acel.

- **6:23-24:** <sup>23</sup> *Lubanga Won ki Rwot Yecu Kricito omi kuc ki mar kacel ki niye bot utmego.* <sup>24</sup> *Kica obed bot jo ducu ma gimaro Rwotwa Yecu Kricito ki mar ma pe to.*

Paulo ogiko waragane ducu mapat ki **Jo Roma** ki “kica” (nyo kica ki mar i **1-2 Jo Korint**). Kany, en oyabo ki kuc, mar, ki niyee, ma gubedo ka nen i waraga eni. En nen calo mito ni kanica me Epeco weny—

Lujudaya ki Lurok—gubed kacel i kin dano acel. En gik ki kica. kica time kun wok ki “*mar ki niye, ma oa ki bot Lubanga Won ki Rwot Yecu Kricito.*” I lok me agiki, “*mar ma pe balle,*” lok ni “mar” pe tye i leb Greek kikome. Pi meno, lok adaa, lok me agiki ki twero gonyo ne “*Kica obed bot jo ducu ma gimaro Rwotwa Yecu Kricito ma pe gik [nyo, ki cwiny matir (KJV); onyo ma pe balo (YLT)].*” Te lokke tye acel. Gin ma pire tek tye i kom mar ma kato, ma adaa, ki ma pe loko pi Rwotwa Yecu Kricito. I yoo mo, en tye ka gik kit ma en ocalo kwede. En oyabo waraga ni ki pwoyo Lubanga “*ma omiyowa gum me cwiny ducu ma tye i polo i Kricito*” (1:3). En gik ki kica ma Rwotwa Yecu Kricito miyo bot jo ma gimare, awobene ki anyirane ma en okwanyogi, ma en olarogi ki remone dok oketo lanyut i komgi ki Cwinye. I kom jami eni weng, wan pe watwero maro en ki cwiny ma pe rweny, ki adaa, ma pe rweny nining?

### **PENY ME ANYWAKA**

1. Watwero nyutu nining wat macok macalo jo me ot ki paro pi ngat acel acel, kit ma Paulo tye ka timone kwede i vv. 21-22?

2. Watwero nyuto mar ma pe balle dok ma ada pi Rwotwa Yecu Kricito i kwowa nining?

### **BUK MA PATPAT**

Abate, Ehetu. 2006. “Ephesians.” In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokenboh Adeyemo, 1425-38. Nairobi: Word Alive.

Belleville, Linda. 1986. “‘Under Law’: Structural Analysis and the Pauline Conception of Law in Galatians 3:21–4:11.” *Journal for the Study of the New Testament* 26: 53-78.

Berkhof, Louis. 1949. *Systematic Theology*, 4<sup>th</sup> ed. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans. Online: <http://downloads.biblicaltraining.org/Systematic%20Theology%20by%20Louis%20Berkhof.pdf> [the page numbers in the text are from the online version].

Bohlin, Sue. 2023. “Christianity: The Best Thing That Ever Happened to Women.” *Bible.org*. Online: <https://bible.org/article/christianity-best-thing-ever-happened-women>.

Bowman, John Wick. 1947. “The Gospel and the Christian Family.” *Interpretation* 1: 436-49.

Bullinger, E. W. 1968. *Figures of Speech Used in the Bible*. Grand Rapids: Baker.

Burke, Trevor. 2006. *Adopted into God’s Family: Exploring a Pauline metaphor*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.

Carson, D. A. 1991. *The Gospel According to John* (Pillar). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.

\_\_\_\_\_. 1994. *Divine Sovereignty and Human Responsibility*. Eugene, OR: Wipf and Stock.

Carson, D. A., and Douglas Moo. 2005. *An Introduction to the New Testament*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.

Clifford, Richard. 2002. *Psalms 1-72* (AOTC). Nashville: Abington.

Crabtree, Jack. 2001. “The Tao of Faith: A Reconsideration of Taoist Evangelicalism.” Online: <https://gutenberg.edu/2001/02/the-tao-of-faith/>.

Danker, Frederick, ed. 2000. *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.

Demarest, Bruce. 1997. *The Cross and Salvation*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway.

Feinberg, John. 2001. *No One Like Him*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway.

Foulkes, Francis. 1989. *The Letter off Paul to the Ephesians*, rev. ed. (TNTC). Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.

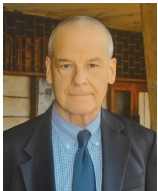
Green, Joel, and Scot McKnight, eds. 1992. *Dictionary of Jesus and the Gospels*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity.

Gombis, Timothy. 2005. “A Radically New Humanity: The Function of the *Haustafel* in Ephesians.” *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 48: 317-30. Online: [http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/48/48-2/48-2-pp317-330\\_JETS.pdf](http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/48/48-2/48-2-pp317-330_JETS.pdf).

- Greever, Joshua. 2020. "The Typological Expectation of Psalm 68 and Its Application in Ephesians 4:8." *Tyndale Bulletin* 71: 253-79.
- Grudem, Wayne. 1994. *Systematic Theology*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Hodge, Charles. 1993 (reprint of 1886 edition). *Commentary on the Epistle to the Romans*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans. Another edition online: <https://archive.org/details/commentaryon1873hodg>.
- \_\_\_\_\_. 1994. *Commentary on the Epistle to the Ephesians*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Kell, J. Garrett. 2006. "Prophets on Trial: Judging 'Words from God' Today with the Model Found in 1 Corinthians 14:29-33." Master's thesis, Dallas Theological Seminary. Online: <http://grahambible.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/09/Garretts-Thesis-Final-Prophets-on-Trial-Judging-Words-From-God-Today-1-Cor-14.29-33.pdf>.
- Keller, Timothy. 2008. *The Reason for God*. New York: Dutton.
- \_\_\_\_\_. 2009. *Counterfeit Gods*. New York: Dutton.
- \_\_\_\_\_. 2021. "Tim Keller's Sermon After 9/11." *The Gospel Coalition*. Online: <https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/article/tim-kellers-sermon-9-11/>.
- "The Lausanne Covenant." 1974. The Lausanne Congress on World Evangelization. Online: <https://www.lausanne.org/content/covenant/lausanne-covenant>.
- Lewis, Dharti. 2015. "The Church Is Not Like A Family." Online: [http://www.vergenetwork.org/2017/03/14/the-church-is-not-like-family/?inf\\_contact\\_key=563a07f48051945f93bdc050b4bbef102519cd85d688856b793a9898205d2ff9](http://www.vergenetwork.org/2017/03/14/the-church-is-not-like-family/?inf_contact_key=563a07f48051945f93bdc050b4bbef102519cd85d688856b793a9898205d2ff9).
- Marshall, I. Howard, Stephen Travis, and Ian Paul. 2002. *Exploring the New Testament: A Guide to the Letters and Revelation*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Martin, Ralph. 1970. "Ephesians." In *The New Bible Commentary*, 3<sup>rd</sup> ed., ed. D. Guthrie, J. A. Motyer, A. M. Stibbs, D. J. Wiseman, 1105-24. Carmel, NY: Guideposts.
- Meier, John. 1976. *Law and History in Matthew's Gospel* (AnBib 71). Rome: Biblical Institute.
- Menn, Jonathan. 2017. *Biblical Interpretation*. Online: <https://www.eclia.net/courses.html#interpretation>.
- \_\_\_\_\_. 2021a. *Biblical Theology*. Online: <https://www.eclia.net/courses.html#theology>.
- \_\_\_\_\_. 2021b. *The Church: Its Nature, Mission, and Purpose*. Online: <https://www.eclia.net/courses.html#church>.
- \_\_\_\_\_. 2022. *Biblical Eschatology*. Online: <https://www.eclia.net/courses.html#eschatology>.
- Moore, Mark. 2022. "5 Times Jesus Got Angry." Online: <https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/5-times-jesus-got-angry.html>.
- New American Standard Bible*, updated ed. 1995, Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Ouedraogo, Adama. 2006. "Prophets and Apostles." In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 1434. Nairobi, Kenya: WordAlive.
- Owens, Mark. 2016. "Spiritual Warfare and the Church's Mission According to Ephesians 6:10-17." *Tyndale Bulletin* 67: 87-103.
- Peterson, David, and Kent Richards. 1992. *Interpreting Hebrew Poetry*. Minneapolis: Fortress.
- Piper, John. 1981. "Be Filled with the Spirit." *Desiring God*. Online: <https://www.desiringgod.org/messages/be-filled-with-the-spirit>.
- Poythress, Vern. 1991. *The Shadow of Christ in the Law of Moses*. Brentwood, TN: Wolgemuth & Hyatt. Online: <http://frame-poythress.org/ebooks/the-shadow-of-christ-in-the-law-of-moses/>.

- Schnabel, Eckhard. 2002. "Israel, the People of God, and the Nation." *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 45: 35-57. Online: [http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/45/45-1/45-1-PP035-057\\_JETS.pdf](http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/45/45-1/45-1-PP035-057_JETS.pdf).
- Slosser, Bob. 1979. *Miracle in Darien*. Plainfield, NJ: Logos International.
- Stott, John. 1986. *The Cross of Christ*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity. Online: <https://korycapps.files.wordpress.com/2012/11/j-stott-cross-of-christ.pdf>.
- Thielman, Frank. 2007. In *Commentary on the New Testament Use of the Old Testament*, ed. G. K. Beale and D. A. Carson, 813-33. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Academic.
- Trench, Richard. 1989. *Synonyms of the New Testament*. Grand Rapids: Baker.
- Turaki, Yusufu. 2006. "Ephesians." In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 125-38. Nairobi, Kenya: WordAlive.
- Webb, William. 2001. *Slaves, Women & Homosexuals: Exploring the Hermeneutics of Cultural Analysis*. Downers Grove, IL: IVP Academic.
- Winter, Bruce. 2003. *Roman Wives, Roman Widows*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- White, R. Fowler. 2000. "Agony, Irony, and Victory in Inaugurated Eschatology: Reflections on the Current Amillennial-Postmillennial Debate." *Westminster Theological Journal* 62: 161-76.
- Wood, A. Skevington. 1978. "Ephesians." In *The Expositor's Bible Commentary*, vol. 11, ed. Frank Gaebelin, 3-92. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Yuan, Christopher. 2018. *Holy Sexuality and the Gospel*. Colorado Springs: Multnomah.
- Zodhiates, Spiros. 1993. *The Complete Word Study Dictionary: New Testament*, rev. ed. Chattanooga, TN: AMG.

### LACOC



Jonathan Menn bedo i Appleton, WI, USA. En onongo BA i lok ma mako loc lobo ki i University me Wisconsin-Madison, ki woro, i mwaka 1974, ki keto en i dul pa Phi Beta Kappa. En lacen onongo J.D. ki i gang kwan me cik me Cornell, magna cum laude, i mwaka 1977, ki keto en i kin dul ma ki lwongo ni Order of the Coif legal honor society. En otero mwaka 28 ma lubo kun tiyo macalo lupilida, ma calo lapilida ma mako lok ma mako dano, i Chicago ki lacen macalo larem i Menn Law Firm i Appleton, WI. En odoko ngat ma layeyo ki lalub kor Yecu Kricito i mwaka 1982. Mar ma omede pi lok me dini ki tic me pwony oweko en opwonyo kwan me Master of Divinity i Trinity Evangelical Divinity School i Deerfield, IL. En onongo M.Div. ki bot TEDS, ma ki lwongo ni summa cum laude, i dwe me abic mwaka 2007. I kine mwaka 2007-2013 en onongo obedo ladit ma loyo lok kom pwony pa lutela dini i East Africa i te dul me Equipping Pastors International. I kare ni Jonathan tye ladit ma loyo Equipping Church Leaders-East Africa ([www.eclen.net](http://www.eclen.net)). Jami ma en ocoyo ma mako pwony ma mako lok me Baibul tye i [www.eclen.net](http://www.eclen.net). Jonathan ki twero lok kwede i: [jonathanmenn@yahoo.com](mailto:jonathanmenn@yahoo.com).